

rimediyel mnipri

pi si H0dM

# Ahnb srk

## 1) IoN nhb

IoN hñ bsi miAol bn chi-cakyñMgi mmñdggi hñ sij iNndm hñ bdi zñndm  
IKI bni> AdñnnmK Aol dñsuzsi fñbd msigi mrMd hñ Kp whxkygi pñSM pib  
zMdñ Iñri> whñsiz Asigi cP-cb pñSM pib zMdñbsumiAol bn whñsiz Adigi  
pñSM pinnb hoTndbdi ntTe> IoN krMn hñKpge nTtfg Aol rKSibge hñ bsi  
pñKnb hoTnbd AcñbbuAol rbsuArñbbuAol rbsuHiAri kymrM pñKtn IoNgi  
hñKfM tKnb hoTnrMmi> HiArisiz Adigi mnñdggi SrdxSNgTtm mSd sMn nhri>  
mSd siZ Addi:-

**(1) bñ-wñ HiAri** <HiAri AsibusbgTp kñbgi mTt miAol bgi IoN Asi mhñsg  
IjrmB mSøLsiZgi mt0tMbdgi Aol rKpni hñ bsini> mSd gi mTt IoNd yñrib whñ  
kymrMg mhñsggi mSøLsiZg mri Iñhñ bsini> SdM Aol n mSd n kñku(kñKil), kñu  
(kñK) AsinciZb Iñiski whñAmdi hñ nciZbn SøZbgi mSøLsiZ Asi piri> Asidsu  
nTtn mSd n hñ ribdi Hñ nzñdgi sñNbsiZn mn-mn HeZrib saAdigi msK  
tKnbgidmK sol dn saAdm SøZbdgi mt0tMl Mgni hñ bsini> Adm SøNHñKsiZ Asi  
Asñm mhñsggi mSøLsiZgi mt0tMbdgi Aol rKpni hñ bsi mSd gi Hñ bni>

HiAri Asigi AwñTp kymrM lñ msigi Swñ dgi cñUb AwñTpdi msin miAol bgi  
vñkeL Añrgñ hñ bdi waZñnbgi kyñTsizn krMn IeZ-AoTtm SøNHñKsiZ Asi  
pñKl Kpge hñ bdutKp zMd> IoN SdñZmKki SøNHñKsiZ hñ bdi vñAL Amdi  
koNsoneNTsiz Asigi Ib yñ ydbgi niyM Am sol dn lñ msigi niyMsiz Asi  
mSøLsiZgi mt0tMbdgi Aol rKp whñpñnnmKt IñMgni hñ bddi Hñizd Aol de>

**(2) pñpuñHiAri** <HiAri AsibusHñb miAol siZgi wñLd IoN hñ bsi miAol bn  
mSd gi AniZb, ApñB, Awñb, nñd bnciZb AdufñrKp mtMd mdufñZdñKtn kPp,  
IñUb, nñKp, sñubnciZb tñbd Shñdn SøNHñK SrñKSibdgi IoN hñ bsi Aol rKSibni  
hñ bsini> mSd n hñ ribdi miAol bn Iñhñ-hñN sij iNnsib whñsiz  
IñtrjeKsNgñb zKt Aol rMgni hñ bsini>

HiAri Asin UTI ibsi IoNgi mcK Srtñi> waZñnbgi kyñTsizn IeZ-AoTtm  
mt0krMn SøNHñK pñKtn IoN Aol n sij iNnrKl ibno hñ bddi UTp zMd>

**(3) diZ-dñZ HiAri** <HiAri Asigi mtñI Nndi miAol bn tri-Urib pñnnmK  
Asigi mmi Am sol dñmK miAol bgi bñeNd tñ> mdñ kñsi SiZbgñ yñbdgi  
krisuhoTnrb tñdn bñeNd msñ whñAol n heKt AñNHñKcñ mñdggi whñsiz Asi

Aol rKponi> msidi Hijb ydb HiArini>

(4) **yo-he-ho HiAri** <HiAri Asi noyr kib Amn hdoKI Mbni> HiAri Asigi mtzI Nndi miAol bn pNn HbKnciZb smiNnb nTtrb myM cdin poTI MnciZb HZmiNnb mtMd crZnb Amdi nZsSwr SHiZ-HiZdn HZgTnb hoTnbnciZbd HoKI Kp mSoL Srdgi lON Asi Aol rKSibni hbsini> AsigMb mSoLsiz Adm vJAL Amsz koNsoneNT yUri hbsi mSoLgi mTni>

HiAri Asigi mtzI Nn lOn sij iNnb whsiZsi AhNbddi kmNn hbd i yHx pib zKtmK Aol rMmi> HiAri Asid l b yb Srdi yUri> mdigi mnzd mrAol bdi - AhNbdi, lON hbsi miAol bn pNn lmiNnb hKpdgi lRkponi hbsini> Adig mHd, vJAL Amdi koNsoneNT Aol rKpgi mtz Asini>

(5) **jescr HiAri** <HiAri AsibuhdoKI Mb kZbgi mTt lON hbsi ltrizb miAol bn lgiT sij iNnrMmi hbsini> mdigi mSatrKtm lON hbsi Aol rKponi> msigi SoM Aol n mSoL n AmeriNdiyN hbd i Amerikd lrib red-IndiyNsiZgi sdN leZgij jupiri>

miAol bgi bfeNd lrib lNgi mfMg lgiTki mfMg Ani Asi yMn nKnn lE hbsidi AcMbni> Adm wazZb mtMd Si-sasijiNndm lgiT wr yUSidbdi nTte> AdM Aol nmK lgiTn lNdg i hli hbsidi h mNb HoKkni> HiAri AsibuslgTp kZbm hri mdoi lON hbsi Srbst poKkdbchi 3500 mKki mmzd l Aol n yeKtm lbdgi Aol Sibni> HiAri Asi Hijb Sr wAI i hdn lhe

(6) **mjjikeL HiAri** <HiAri AsibuhdoKI Mb siZgi mT mtzI Nndi lON hbsi lsebgi poKI Kponi> miAol bn wazZb htrizbgi hh lsesKpdi hRMI e hbsi mSoLgi Hijbni> HiAri AsibuhdoKI Mbdi **AoTto jesprsn** hbd denis skolr Adm> mhKkimiTt lON Asi AhNbdi hdoKpd wb, yMn szb whpreZsiZn Aol rMmi Adig mdui sEAol n SKtm zZnrMmi>

(7) **kNteK HiAri <ji: rivij** hbd AmstredMgi profesor Amn HiAri Asi hdoKI Mbni> miAol bn smjd pNn tTn-tiNndm hiZmiNnbgi drkr Aol rKpdgi tozN tozNb HK (stej) kymrMl lON hbsi Aol rKSibni> lHN-hNB HKt HMI ibsi kNteK sUNdni> msigi HK nTtrb tZkK Asiddi HeZnb, yhbgi mSoL Adigi mteZn l-pU Snbni> mtz Asidi sazn SoZbgMbni hbsini> mHd **kdl** hbd iU-SoZb, kPpnciZb Asigi HK Asini> tZkK Asiddi pU Asi hbd rP mAoZ t mU-nb zMI KI e hbsini> msigi SoM Aol n mhKn UceKnciZb jibsiZgi mcsizn SoZhib HeZnrKp nTtrb Am-SorZbnciZb poKI Kp mtMd SoZbdgMbni hri> msigi mHd **kdl** hbd khbgi HK AduyrKSi> msiddi miAol bn ApMbnciZb

wSL kyafoZdOKp zMbgi sKti AduT<sup>re</sup> msigi mHd **I N AmsiZ IsEpOKI** KI  
h<sup>d</sup> bsini> mddgi whEAm*di* whpreZsiZ A<sup>o</sup>l rKSibni h<sup>d</sup> bsi rivijgi H<sup>j</sup>bni>

rivijn y<sup>M</sup>n sNdOKn, t<sup>Z</sup>KK toZN-toZNb kymK UTt<sup>m</sup> I<sup>o</sup>Ngi h<sup>r</sup>Kpgi mrMd  
mT kymrM pidns<sup>u</sup> wazZnbgi kyaTSiZn mt0krMn TeZ-AoTt<sup>m</sup> SoNHOKsiZ Asi  
pHOKI Kpge h<sup>d</sup> bdgi mt<sup>Z</sup>ddi krimTt pLI Mde> Adm HiAri Asigis<sup>u</sup>AwAp  
kymrM IB

mHKT pirib Asid nTtn At<sup>E</sup>HiAri kyaAmsul Iri> Ad<sup>u</sup>bumSol siZ AdumHKki  
HiArisiZ Asigi mrKtgi Amg nKnn heKt IB Ad<sup>u</sup>tsunTtn Irib HiArisiZ  
Asi AmTtsumpiZ fde>

mHKT nhS<sup>u</sup>ib HiArisiZ Asi I<sup>o</sup>N krMn A<sup>o</sup>l rKSibge h<sup>d</sup> b Adgi mrMd nhbni>  
I<sup>o</sup>N krino h<sup>d</sup> bd<sup>d</sup>i msin t<sup>K</sup>p zMde AmsiZ nhbsut<sup>de</sup> h<sup>j</sup>iK AmK I<sup>o</sup>N h<sup>d</sup> bsi  
krino h<sup>d</sup> bdunhdm yeZsi> I<sup>o</sup>Nbu nhb k<sup>Z</sup>bm toZN-toZNb mA<sup>o</sup>Z kymrMd I<sup>o</sup>Nbu  
msK t<sup>K</sup>nb hoTn<sup>E</sup> mrM Asidgi mSol n "**I N h<sup>d</sup>bsi niyM kya p<sup>N</sup>dn seMdnsu**  
**Asi A<sup>o</sup>l gni h<sup>d</sup> b AkKnbd<sup>i</sup> I<sup>E</sup>b, SoNHOKsiZn S<sup>o</sup>M A<sup>o</sup>l b, miA<sup>o</sup>l bn mSol gi**  
**mrKt I-p<sup>u</sup> cTnnbgidmK sijiNrib Ah<sup>o</sup>Zb n<sup>d</sup> b h<sup>b</sup>bi Adm**" h<sup>d</sup> n h<sup>d</sup>>  
AduA<sup>o</sup>l rbdi I<sup>o</sup>N h<sup>d</sup> bsi krino h<sup>d</sup> bdusnnbgidmK mHKT pLI ib wfMsiz Asi  
AmmMt A<sup>o</sup>l n I<sup>O</sup>STt<sup>m</sup> yeZb tbni>

AhNbd, **I N h<sup>d</sup>bsi niyMni** - msid niyM h<sup>d</sup> ribsi sistem h<sup>d</sup> b Adm> I<sup>o</sup>N  
Am A<sup>o</sup>l b trbdi mdgi niyM Sr sol dn I<sup>E</sup>gn> I<sup>o</sup>N S<sup>o</sup>lZmKki niyM Ani IB Amn  
SoNHOKki niyMni Adg At<sup>E</sup>Ppd<sup>m</sup> ArHgi niyMni> I<sup>o</sup>N S<sup>o</sup>lZmKt SoNHOKki AkKn<sup>b</sup>  
msiZ I<sup>E</sup>amsiZ mSol siZ Asin y<sup>M</sup>b y<sup>M</sup>b-y<sup>M</sup>dbgi AkKn<sup>b</sup> niyMsul<sup>E</sup> S<sup>o</sup>M A<sup>o</sup>l n h<sup>d</sup> rbd  
m<sup>E</sup>I<sup>o</sup>Ngi SoNHOK S<sup>o</sup>lZmK A<sup>o</sup>l bd Ib zMde> nTt<sup>E</sup>g I<sup>E</sup>is I<sup>o</sup>Nd t<sup>E</sup>bgMn Ah<sup>b</sup>bd  
SoNHOK y<sup>M</sup>n tPsiNnde> msi m<sup>E</sup>I<sup>o</sup>Ngi SoNHOKki niyMgi mt<sup>Z</sup>I<sup>o</sup>Nn t<sup>E</sup>ribni> mt<sup>0</sup>  
AsMn SoNHOKki niyMsiz Asi kd hNdn TeZsI<sup>E</sup>g ArH ceNb whE A<sup>o</sup>l rKI>  
AsigM<sup>b</sup> ArH ceNb whEiZ Asi p<sup>N</sup>siNdm mp<sup>Z</sup>fb ArH Am foZdOKn<sup>b</sup> hoTnrKp  
mtMdsuArHgi niyM Adukd<sup>b</sup> yde> S<sup>o</sup>M A<sup>o</sup>l n '**sLn h<sup>d</sup> cr<sup>e</sup> h<sup>d</sup> bdi c<sup>M</sup>mi h<sup>d</sup> n**  
**I<sup>E</sup>gn> Ad<sup>u</sup>'h<sup>d</sup> n sL cr<sup>e</sup> h<sup>d</sup> rbd<sup>i</sup> ArH Adukd<sup>b</sup> re> mrM Asin I<sup>o</sup>N Am A<sup>o</sup>l b**  
trbdi niyM Ani Asi kd b yde>

**I N h<sup>d</sup>bsigi Asi A<sup>o</sup>l gni h<sup>d</sup> b AkKn<sup>b</sup> mA<sup>o</sup>Z Am I<sup>E</sup>ol** -msin t<sup>K</sup>l ibdi I<sup>o</sup>N  
h<sup>d</sup> bsi y<sup>M</sup>dm cTnSibdg<sup>i</sup> A<sup>o</sup>l Sibni> SoNHOKsiZn seMdm A<sup>o</sup>l rKI ib whEiZ Asig  
mSol n mhT siLI ib poT nTt<sup>E</sup>g HbK-H<sup>A</sup>oZsiZ Asig I<sup>E</sup>rib mri Asi y<sup>M</sup>dm S<sup>o</sup>Sibdg<sup>i</sup>  
k<sup>H</sup>Sibni> Adm whEiZg mSol n ShLI ibsiZ Adggi mrKt ArePp mri Am I<sup>E</sup>e>  
S<sup>o</sup>M A<sup>o</sup>l n h<sup>d</sup> rbd zsi A<sup>o</sup>l n U h<sup>d</sup> n S<sup>o</sup>rib Asi U k<sup>H</sup>Mddm I<sup>E</sup>iskMn **t<sup>E</sup>i** h<sup>d</sup> n

kōrMI bdi msibut*tr̄i* hā n Sn̄Mgni> mt̄AsMn zsi Ās̄l n **t̄mb** hā n k̄rib Asi  
mmamp̄n **t̄mb** kōrMddn **c̄b** kōrMI bdi s̄l dn **m̄buc̄b** hā n Sn̄Mgni> Ad̄ndi  
mmiZsiZ hā bdi wh̄s̄l Z Asig p̄T nT̄f̄g HbK-H̄nciZbg l̄rib m̄ri Asi AkKn̄  
Asi Āl gni hā b m̄oZ Am l̄te>

**ĪN h̄bsi s̄ldn z̄nrib S̄NH̄KsiZgi Āl gni** - msin h̄ ribdi ĪN  
S̄diZmKki S̄NH̄K l̄gni AMs̄l md̄s̄l dn z̄ngni>

z̄nb tr̄bdi md̄l Az̄b Amdi At̄b l̄gni> Ad̄g l̄b h̄ bsidi ĪN nT̄te,  
msidi c̄ngi miTn Ub S̄dMn c̄d nT̄f̄g At̄At̄l̄nnbgi p̄M̄b̄s̄l̄z̄d yeKt̄n  
UTpt̄ni> t̄zN-t̄zNb myeKn l̄ns̄umet̄l̄n Asi m̄t̄l̄n Ad̄M Āl dn l̄gni>

**ĪN h̄bsi miĀl bn z̄nrib Ad̄t̄ni** - miĀl bn z̄nrib Amdi md̄gi m̄teZn  
m̄s̄l n Amg Amg S̄ndn p̄U f̄Unb z̄MI ib Asibul oNni hā n l̄h̄ At̄j̄ibsiZ hā bdi  
s̄z̄gi l̄-p̄U c̄Tnbgi m̄oZsiZ Asidi ĪN nT̄te> msidi mt̄z̄d dij̄l̄N ficr Āf  
l̄Zḡl̄j n̄hb mt̄Md s̄ḡl̄n t̄Kl̄ i>

**Īndi l̄-p̄U c̄Tnnbni** - ĪNgi m̄teZn miĀl bn m̄s̄l gi AniZb Ap̄M̄b, Aw̄b,  
n̄zz̄l̄b, n̄zz̄l̄ tb AsinciZb p̄M̄nmK f̄Zd̄Kp z̄M̄mi> msigi m̄teZn miĀl bn  
Amg Amg m̄teZ p̄Zndn Aw̄t̄-ApameNSTmiNndn n̄z̄sinn l̄m̄iNnb z̄M̄hL̄i i>

**Īndi Ah̄Zb n̄l̄** - ĪN h̄bsi Ah̄Zb n̄l̄ > mt̄M-mt̄Mgi mt̄z̄l̄Nn miĀl bn  
m̄s̄l gi w̄SL, p̄KniZ c̄USTI Kpg l̄ol nn n̄zz̄l̄n hiZb p̄M̄l̄ Kp Amdi m̄s̄l gi  
Ap̄M̄bgi z̄MSE l̄t̄bn, An̄l̄An̄b Ah̄Zb kyal Kpdn ĪNdsuCH̄Z pi> l̄ol nn An̄l̄  
An̄b wh̄Ekyah̄KIKI ĀMdi At̄Pp ĪNdgi p̄rl̄ > ĪN h̄bsi Ah̄Zb n̄l̄ gdbni>  
Ah̄Zb l̄t̄b ĪNbuAsib ĪN h̄ bdi deT l̄Zḡl̄j hā n Sn̄b

**ĪN h̄bsi h̄bini h̄bdi h̄biTni** - ĪN h̄ bsidi h̄bini> p̄Kpd z̄l̄rib  
j̄pn̄ij m̄c̄Am mnip̄rd p̄r̄Kl̄g ȳKl̄ bdi j̄pn̄ij z̄l̄ol s̄ldn m̄t̄l̄n z̄l̄Kkn̄i>  
krigM̄b h̄ rib Az̄Z Ad̄M̄K j̄pn̄nd Ad̄M̄HMI MI bdi j̄pn̄ij Āl n z̄l̄Mgn̄i> Asitsu  
nTtn ĪNgi h̄bini Asi n̄r̄izbh̄n heL̄i i> Ad̄n Az̄ZsiZn AhLsiZdḡi heNn H̄n ĪN  
hb z̄M̄mi>

ĪN h̄bsi miĀl bn z̄nrib Asitni, At̄j̄ibsiZgi mr̄ldi ĪN nT̄te h̄ b m̄HKT  
p̄NST̄e> mt̄z̄ Asid **c̄rt̄s̄ h̄keT** h̄ b l̄iZḡl̄s̄t̄-AeNHr̄p̄ol̄oj̄is̄t̄ Ad̄n h̄d̄oKl̄ Mb  
**ki p̄op̄rtij** nT̄f̄g dij̄l̄N ficr Āf l̄Zḡl̄j h̄ bd̄nh̄bgi dr̄kr̄ Āl > mh̄Kn̄  
pir̄MI ib ficrsiZ Asi miĀl bgi ĪNddmK l̄b At̄j̄ibsiZgi mr̄nddi ȳl̄de> dij̄l̄N  
ficr 7 (tr̄t̄) Ad̄mS̄d n̄hr̄i> m̄s̄l siZ Addi -

**d̄yel iti** < d̄yel iti h̄ bdi d̄yel dḡi l̄Kpn̄i> msin t̄Kl̄ ibdi Ani-Ani cTp  
nT̄f̄g Ani-Ani l̄b h̄ bni> ĪN h̄ bsid S̄NH̄Kki niyM Amg ArHgi niyM Amg

Ani Asi tTn-Hnb sKyayde> krigMb niyM Ani Asigi mnZdggi Am heK kdi bd mdu lON Aol b yde> SoNHoKsiZ Asigi tdn yb-ydb, Arol bd lb zMb-zMdb, Amdi ArH HoKp srK Am Aol nnb leZsNbd AHizBnciZb kymrM lE SdM Aol ncK hd bdi ArH HoKp Am Aol AdbuKcahd rbdii krisuShNb zMdt>e> msi SoNHoKki niyM AduzKtbdgini> mt0Asin c Amb INsZ cK hd rbdii ArHsiZ AdupNsINb ydl>e> mrM Adm msisul ON Aol dte>

**pfdKtibiti** < lON hdbsid miAol bn AmKt tsidrib nTtfg zZnSdrib whEkymK hPtOK-hPciN tdm mpZ-fb wSL Am foZdOKtn sij iNnb yd> mdu trib mi AdnsuAdM Sb zMmi> msigi mAoz Asi AtEjib AyMbggi mrond lEe>

**Arbitrines** < poT, HbK-HanciZbsiZ Asig hd bdi AobjeKTsiZ Asig mSol gi mhut siLI ib whlsiz Asig AkKnb, Asini hd b, mri Am lEe> ynb, cTnbi Amgi mSd hd n-khbni>

**Intecnjibil iti** < miAol b hdbsi AzZbsi AtbsuAol> Amn AmK zZb, Amn AmK SmB hd bdi AoNHZ-AoNsIN thdm zZnb Amdi tmbbul NtceNjibil iti hd nE

**displesement** < lON hdbsidi hujik-hujik SdK-SdKt HoKI ib, HeZnrib Adutmk zZngni hdbsigi ArePp lEe> hUrb kya AtOpP mfMd HoKI ib kya tZd Aol rKkdb kya Amdi mfM mtMgi mtZl Nn zZnrib wfM hd bdi hirM Adnsu heKt AoNHoKtn zZnb ygdbni>

**spsiyel jesN** < miAol bn waZn-zZn HbK AdM tbt zMmi> trib HbK Adg mri sKIEI hdB wakysuzZnb zMmi> AsigMb HbK th-th wazZnb zMbsin tKI ibdi waZlizEmtMd miAol bgi waZnbgi kyaTsiz AsitmK sij iNnE AtE AorgN pMnmK chNdbuyd> AsigMb mAoz Asibuspsiyel jesN hd n Snb

**kLcreL trNsmisN:** miAol bn mpampuAmdi mhKki Akol bd TrbsiZ Adgi mt0tMbd mSol n zZnrib lON Adusmt0tMdn zZl Kpni> mt0tMb mtMd sij iNngdb mCKsiZ hd bdi mi Amd lFM HoKp pMnmK Adol msd poKpdgi yUrKI> msid mAoz AniSK lE AhNbgi mAozn mhKn mg nKnbsiZdgi mt0tMb Adni> msibu **ImitesN** hd n lhe Adg Anisb mAozn mhKn mgj Akol bd TrbsiZ Adgi lOsiLrib srKsiZ Adoni> msibm **kLcr** hd n lhe Ani AsibuspNn **hokeTn** kLcreL trNsmisN hd bni>

mHkt pirib hokeTn pirMb ficrsiZ Asid nTtn Sr AmsuTr> mSol siZ Addi **diskrTnes** hd bdi lOnDi mteK-mteKsiZn pNsili g Aol bni> mrMdi lON Amd fonim, morfim hd n Snb mtT-mtT Aol n Hgdb, HdTp yb srKsiZ lE mSol siZ

Asi sij iNndm sMj iNnrg I oN AoI > I oN h̄ bsin I oN msdmKKi mrMd SNn-nhb mtMd  
I oNdmK sij iNb ygdbni> msibul oNgi **rifIKsiP** h̄ b mgN Adni h̄ n I oN h̄ bsi krigMb Sr ShNbni h̄ bdi msigi ArH I E msin tKI ibdi I oN h̄ bsin krigMb  
Amgi mh̄T siNbni> msi I cM-cMb SoNHoK Srn mSdL HoKhNb nTtrb sUdm I Ub  
nTte> msibusimNtisiti h̄ n Snb I oN h̄ bsi AcMb z̄bddmK sij iNngni h̄ b  
I Ette> AoI db z̄b mtMdsisij iNb yd , sisusij iNb msibu **privatesN** h̄ n Snb  
mHkt pirib mgNsiz Asi miAoI bgi I oNddmK sm Ub figni> mrM Asidgi I oN  
h̄ bsi miAoI bgini h̄ nrribni>

Atopw Amn I oN nhb mtMd msig **Ibg** SeNnb AsisuSb yMn mruAoI >  
I oN h̄ b trbd i mHkt h̄ SibgMn miAoI bn waZnbgi kyTSiZ sij iNndm Amg  
Amg z̄n-sKnrib Adbm> sMn h̄ rbd ASol miAoI bn kZlP kZlPk Aol b  
mpz Aol b h̄ bdi I oNHE(dil eK) nTtb Amg Amg I -pu fUnb yb z̄l ib mAoz  
Aditbul oNni h̄ n I gni> I b h̄ bsin Upd AmSKni> Upd Asigi mteZn ASol n  
I oNgi mh̄T siNd m sij iNb I oNdi hKHeZnn I b kNddmK sij iNb Adg krigMb  
ArPpd I b mi AMd krigMb Sr h̄ niZb nTtrg foZdOKnizb mtMddi I oNgi mh̄T  
siNd m sij iNb yb yeKp-Sotp, hKpnciZb Upd siZgi mteZ I d > AsigMn yeKp-  
Sotp, hKpnciZbd sij iNrib Adm SoNHoKsiZ Adgi mh̄T siNd Atb nTtrg  
AUb misiZd ShNb zMhLI i> Adm I b h̄ bsidi miTn Ub fb SoNHoKsiZ nTtrg  
SoNHoKsiZn pnsiNb whciZbbuh̄T siNd ShNb zMb mAoz Am AoI re> msidi  
miTn Ub I oNgi mh̄T siNb mAoz Am AoI re> mrM Asidgi I b h̄ bsi I oN nTte  
I oNbumiTn Ub Upd Amn I oNgi mh̄T siNd m sij iNb yb mAoz Adbm h̄ nrribni>

## nhb

- 1> I oNgi h̄rKpgi HiArisiZ Adukri krino? mSd gi mrMd sMI Pn I yb
- 2> I oNgi HiArisiZ Adgi mn̄dgi ASb AhMSKKi mrMd IrKU> HiArisiZ  
AduHjb yb?
- 3> I oN h̄ bsi krino?
- 4> I oN h̄ bsi niyMni h̄ bsi slgTtm niyMsiz Adgi mrMd I yb
- 5> I oNgi dijN ficrsiZ Adukri krino? sMn IrKU>
- 6> miAoI bgi I oNtbul oNni h̄ rib krigino? nhruKU>

\* \* \* \* \*

## 2) vJAL

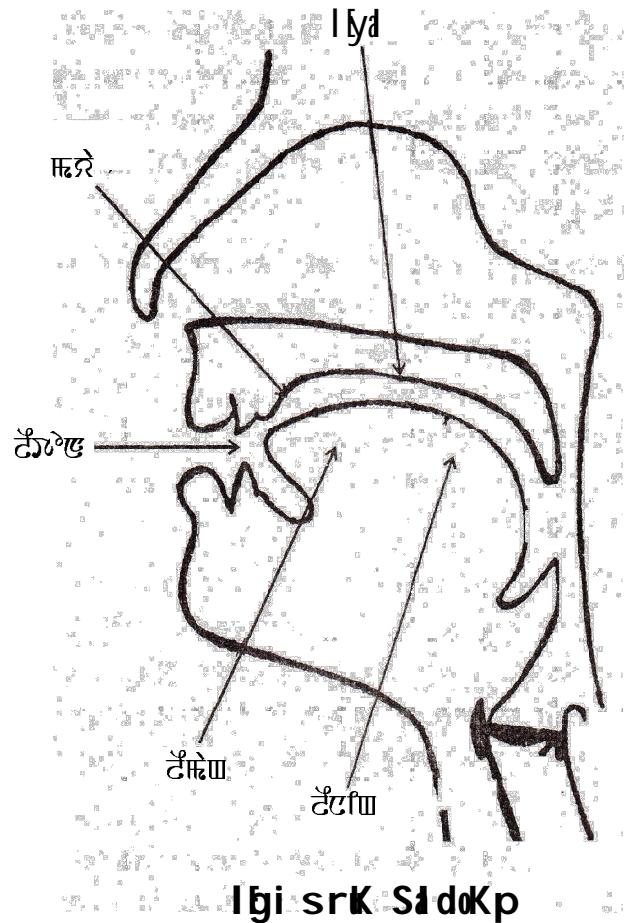
vJAL h̄ rg ASol n SoNHōKsiZ Aduhā dōKI Kpd n̄z̄s̄w̄rgi SōZcTki priZ Add̄ krigM̄b mSL AmTtgi cPsiNb, SijNb nTt̄g ApNb Amdi AHizBnciZb AmTt pidb AdbuSnb met̄ oNd vJAL 6 (tr̄K) l̄s̄ mSol siZ Add̄ I, Ae, A, Aa Ao Ams̄ Uni>

vJAL SoNHōKsiZ Asi mSol buhā dōKI Kp mtMd l̄b l̄EAmdi ciNbNgi fivMdgi yeZl̄g t̄z̄N-t̄z̄Nn msK mmiZ HōLl i> Asm̄ vJALbuSd dōKpgi mAoZ Asibu vJAL k̄l̄sifikesNgi k̄l̄ teriyahā n Sn̄ AsigM̄b k̄l̄ teriyas̄ Asi AhMSKni> mSol siZ Add̄ -

- 1> SoNHōK Aduhā dōKI Kpd l̄gi krM̄b srK Kn S̄w̄ dgi heNn w̄z̄n l̄bge?
- 2> SoNHōK Aduhā dōKI Kpd l̄EAsi kyM̄ w̄z̄n H̄z̄gTpge (H̄z̄gTpge c̄z̄)?
- 3> SoNHōK Aduhā dōKpd ciNbNgi mAoZ mt̄krM̄n t̄bge?

(1) AhNbgi mAoZdgi yeZdn vJALsiZ Asi mSL AhM̄ HōKn Sd dōKI > msigi mSd l̄EAsi srK AhM̄ HōKn Sd dōKI > mddi - l̄m̄z̄ h̄ bdi f̄NT Aof di txnTt̄g f̄NT, l̄ȳd̄ h̄ bdi seNtr Aof di txnTt̄g seNt̄f̄el Ams̄ l̄hiZ h̄ bdi beK Aof di txnTt̄g beK h̄ bsini>

l̄gi mm̄z̄ Hb srK h̄ bdi l̄m̄z̄n H̄z̄gTtn w̄z̄n l̄rg h̄ dōKI Kp vJALgi SoNHōKpu f̄NT vJAL h̄ n Sn̄ met̄oNgi I Ams̄ Ae Ani Asi h̄ dōKI Kp mtMd l̄gi mm̄z̄ Hb srK Kn S̄w̄ dgi heNn w̄z̄n H̄z̄gTl̄ i> mrM̄ Asidgi mSol Anisibuf̄NT vJALni



- 1> msid sijiNnrib myeKsiZ Asidi sPntgi SoNHōKsiZ Adiḡ mh̄t siNd̄ miTn Ub SdM̄n UTptni> vJAL h̄ bdi myeK nTte SoNHōKni>

hā nē

Igi myā Hb srK hā bdi Iyā n H̄gTl g Sād dgi wān Irg hā dōKI Kp vJALgi  
SōNHōKpusēNtēL vJAL hā n Sāb mētē Ngi A Amsāz AaAni Asi hā dōKI Kp  
mtMd Igi myā Hb srKn Sād dgi heNn wān H̄gTt m rM Asidgi mSōl bu  
seNtēL vJALni hā nē

Igi mniZHb srKn (IhiZn) H̄gTl g Sād dgi wān Irg hā dōKI Kp vJALbu  
beK vJAL hā n Sāb mētē Ngi A Amsāz U Ani Asi hā dōKI Kp mtMd Igi  
mniZHb srK Asin Sād dgi heNn wān H̄gTI i> mrM Asin mSōl Ani AsibubēK  
vJALni hā n Sāb

mtā Asid IbusrK 3 (AhM) HoKn Sā dōKpgi mAoZ AduyeKt m UTI i:-

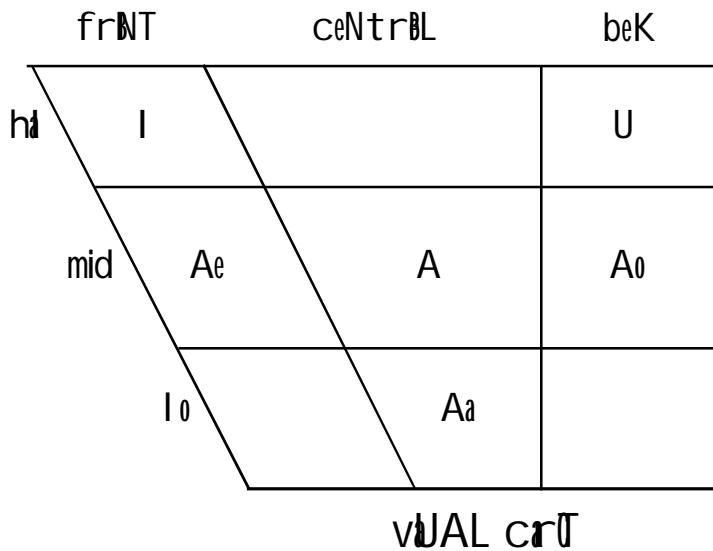
(2) Anisb kēt teriygi mtā Nn mētē Ngi vJAL SōNHōKsiZ Asi AmKsumSL  
AhM HoKn Sā dōKp yā > msidi mHkt pNSib Igi srK AhMmKn SōNHōK Adu  
hā dōKI Kpd H̄gTSib Adigi wābgi cā Addgi yeZdm IePpni> Igi srK AhM  
Adigi mniZdgi krigMb Igi srK Amgi Sād dgi wān H̄gTpgi cābu hā Adig  
myā AoI b cābu mid Adig Ih IHz-H̄gTtn hā bdi msigi mhōsgī fivM Addgi  
IhoZ-hoZdn Ib cā Adbu lo hā n Sā dōKI > mētē Nd msibu ASol n Awāb, myā  
Amdi AneMb hā n hā bsuyā >

mētē Ngi I Amsāz U Ani Asi hā dōKI Kp mtMd H̄gTI ib Igi srK Asi  
mHsiTn fēNT hā bdi IhoZ Adig beK hā bdi IhiZni> Adbu hā dōKp mtMd H̄gTI ib  
Igi mmāHb srK Asin mgi AoI n Sād dgi wāb fivMd I> mt0AsMn U hā dōKI Kp  
mtMd Igi mniZHb srK Asin mgi AoI n Sād dgi wāb fivMd I> mrM Asidgi  
mSōl Ani Asibuhā hā bdi Awāb vJALni hā n Ilo >

mt0AsMn mētē Ngi Ae, A Amsāz A A mHm Asibuhā dōKp mtMd H̄gTI ib Igi  
srK Asi mHsiTn fēNT, seNtēL Amsāz beK AhMmKni> Adbu mSōl buhā dōKI Kp  
mtMd H̄gTI ib Igi srK Adigi H̄gTpgi cā Adbu Amdi U hā dōKpgi H̄gTpgi  
cādgī nēMmi> mrM Asin AhM Asibuhā hā bdi myā AoI n wāb vJALni hā n Ilo >

mētē Ngi Aahā bsi hā dōKI Kp mtMd Igi myā Hb srK Asi IHz-H̄gTtn  
msigi hāNgi fivMdgi IhoZ hoZdn Irg hā dōKI KI hā dm msibu lo hā bdi AneMb  
vJAL hā n Sāb

mHkt pNSib kēt teriyā Ani Asigi yeZdm mētē Ngi vJAL SōNHōKsiZ  
Sā dōKt m yēKt m UTI i:-



(3) AhMsb k̄d teriydi ciNbNgi mAoZ mt̄dḡi yeZl g IePpni> msidgi yeZl g vJAL SoNHōKsiZ Asi Ani HōKn S̄ dōKI > ciNbN Asin k̄l r̄unn tMHōKt̄n l̄g h̄ dōKI Kp vJAL SoNHōKpu**rnDed** Ad̄g ciNbN Asin msgi mh̄sḡi mAoZ l̄k̄ -k̄ dn l̄g nTt̄g nKL AnimKt Sj iKtxciZHōKl g h̄ dōKI Kp vJALgi SoNHōKp̄n **ANrDed** vJAL h̄ n Sn̄

m̄t̄l oNgi **U** Ams̄l **Ao** Ani Asi h̄ dōKI Kp mtMd ciNbN Asi k̄l r̄unn Ie mrM Asidgi Ani Asibur**rnDed** vJALni h̄ n Sn̄ Ad̄g **I**, **Ae**, **A** Ams̄l Aamri Asidi mS̄l buh̄ dōKI Kp mtMd IeAsi k̄l r̄unde, nK-yeTt fNdōKt̄bmKsumsḡi AoI b fivMdgi l̄k̄ -k̄ dn l̄g h̄ dōKI KI > Adm mS̄l siZ Asibu ANrDed vJAL h̄ n Sn̄

mHkt pirib k̄d teriya AhM Asidgi yeZdm S̄ dōKI ib m̄t̄l oNgi vJALsiZ AdumS̄l yeKt̄n UTI i:-

fNT		seNt̄reL		beK	
r̄nded	ANr̄nded	r̄nded	ANr̄nded	r̄nded	ANr̄nded
h̄	I			U	
mid	Ae		A	Ao	
lo			Aa		

mHkt pirib dyeḡt̄M Asidgi yeZl g ASol n m̄t̄l oNgi vJAL SoNHōKsiZgi

## hə dəKİ Kpgi mAoZ-mt0 hə bdi Artikletri diskriPsN AdumSgi AsMn

tKp yə > mddi:-

**I** - hə, fəNT, ANrUNDed vJAL

**Ae** - mid, fəNT, ANrUNDed vJAL

**A** - mid, seNtfeL, ANrUNDed vJAL

**Aa** - Iə, seNtfeL, ANrUNDed vJAL

**Ao** - mid, beK, rUNDed vJAL

**U** - hə, beK, rUNDed vJAL

metə Ngi vJAL SəHəKsiZ Asi whəgi Ahəb, myə Amdi Arəl b fivM AhMmKt  
Ib zMmi> SəM -

**Ahəb** -

**I** - IpoM, Irəl b

**Ae** - AeNjəZ (yeNsəZ)<sup>2</sup>

**A** - AzəZ, AhN

**Aa** - Ad

**Ao** - AoI, AoK

**U** - UN, UceK

**myə** -

**I** - pəb, pib

**Ae** - IeZb, AreMb

**A** - tMb, kNb

**Aa** - pNb, lNb

**Ao** - təKp, IrəZ

**U** - kPp, UtP

**Arəl b** -

**I** - Iə, md

**Ae** - Ce, Iəte

**A** - təKp, lNb<sup>3</sup>

**Aa** - lNfə tNHa

**Ao** - po, tro

> msı yMn tən dələkTeLLi fbni>

3>cTnbı AoIn lnrKpgi Arəl bd 'A' naləMb mfM pMmKt ( ) hPtn sij iNnri> tsəZbmKti təKp,  
lNb hən lgdbni> AdM Ao nmK ləpə lNfə piba(səggi) AsinciZb Asi IrKp mtMddi ( ) sij iNnfM  
HoKp mfM lətbdi nTte>

## **U - yʉ hʉ lʉ**

Hənzəlgi vʉAL Aol ndi sij iNnrKp vʉALdi nTtb vʉAL Amg semivʉAL  
Amgn Aol b vʉAL mNb SəNHəK Sr Amsul Etbdı nTte> mSəl siZ Adəl -

A + y = AE	-	cʉ mʉtʉ SəlE
Aa+ y =	-	pʉ (pə), lʉ (lə)
Ao + y =	-	Aoy (Aol), tPpoy (tPpol)
U + y =	-	Uy (UI), kyn (kil n)
A + U = Aø	-	pø mø fø
Aa+ U =	-	pʉ, kʉb

mSəl siZ Asigi mrKtgi AE Amsiz Aødi vʉALgMn mSəl gi ' Ekr Amsiz ' o' krnciZb lʉ AdM Aol nmK mSəl siZ Asi vʉALdi nTte>

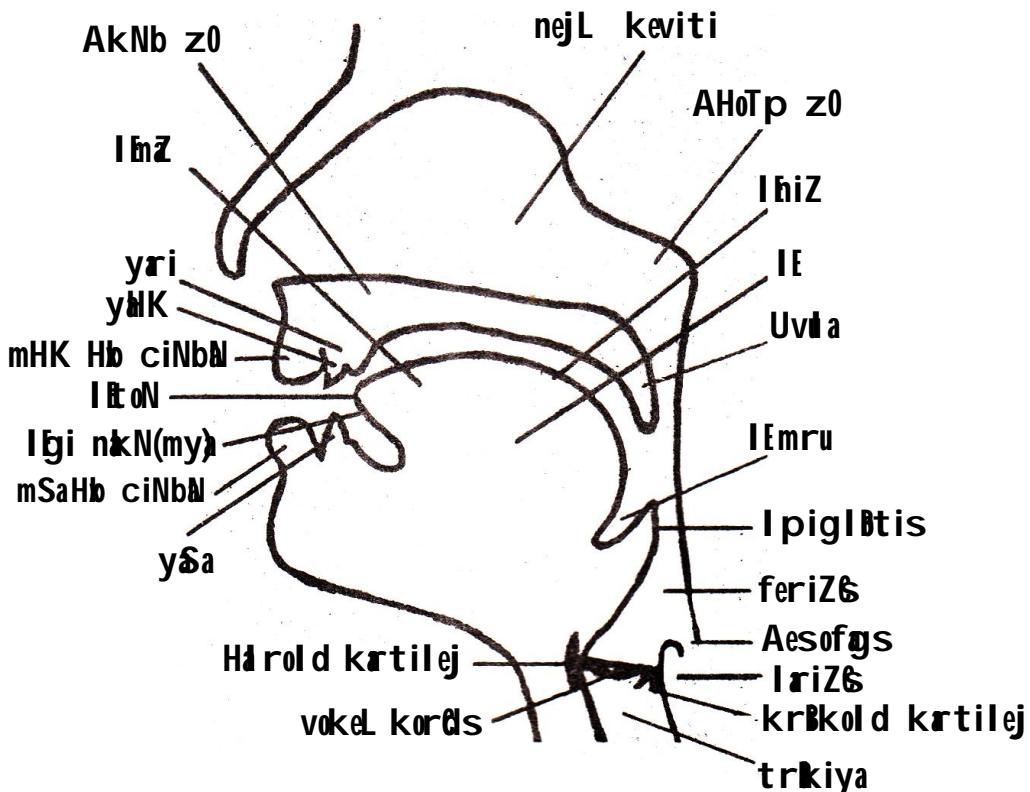
## **nħb**

- 1> mʉtʉ oNgi vʉAL kyal? kri krin? mSəl gi hə dəKI Kpgi mAøZ-mtøtKU>
- 2> vʉAL klasifikasiNg i kħid teriyasiz Adukri krin? mdəlggi yeZdm mʉtʉ oNgi vʉAL Sə dəKtm UTI ▶
- 3> vʉAL dyegħiM Am yektm mʉtʉ oNgi vʉAL UTpg ləl nn mSəl gi msK-mtøtKU>
- 4> mʉtʉ oNgi vʉALsiZgi Artikletti diskriPSN tKU>
- 5> mʉtʉ oNgi vʉALsiZgi IFM SədM pidm tKU>
- 6> mʉtʉ oNgi vʉALdi nTtb vʉAL mNb SəNHəKsiZ Adukri krin?

\* \* \* \* \*

### 3) koNsoneNT

koNsoneNT h̄ b̄ s̄ i n̄dr̄bz̄gi mm̄z̄d v̄keL ĀrḡnsiZ h̄ bdi waz̄bd sij iNrib  
miAol bgi hKc̄z̄ kȳtsiZ AdumS̄d yeKt̄n m̄sol gi msK mmiZ t̄kl̄ i:-



vokel ĀrḡnsiZ t̄kp

koNsoneNT h̄ rg Ās̄ol n̄ S̄ribdi S̄oNHōKsiZ Aduh̄ d̄oKI Kp m̄tMd Hb̄Mbidgi  
HōKI KI ib n̄z̄sw̄gi priZ Ad̄ cPs̄N-S̄j iNd̄n n̄Ttr̄g AH̄zbnciZb t̄d̄n ApNb  
pib S̄oNHōKsiZ Ad̄bni> koNsoneNT msK t̄kp̄d yeZsiNgdbsiZ AdumS̄d piri>  
m̄sol siZ Ad̄i:-

(1) S̄oNHōKsiZ Aduh̄ d̄oKI Kp̄d Hb̄Mbidgi h̄r̄Kp̄ n̄z̄sw̄ Adumpl̄ Md  
k̄MHōKSiB̄anTtr̄g mn̄z̄l̄ Md ciZsiNSib̄ah̄ bduyeZgni> mp̄l̄l̄ Md sw̄ Adu  
k̄MHōKI ḡ h̄ bdi H̄d̄oKSr̄ḡ h̄ d̄oKI Kp̄ S̄oNHōKsiZb̄ ĀeK̄sp̄l̄Btis Ad̄g mn̄z̄l̄ Md  
ciZsiNSr̄ḡ h̄ d̄oKI Kp̄ S̄oNHōKsiZb̄n̄ I M̄pl̄Btis h̄ n̄ S̄n̄ m̄t̄l̄l̄ Nd̄ I M̄pl̄Btis  
s̄UNd̄ I Et̄>

(2) S̄oNHōKsiZ Aduh̄ d̄oKI Kp̄d n̄z̄sw̄ AduHb̄Mbidgi Ad̄m̄K HōKI Kp̄t̄  
n̄Ttr̄ḡ Hb̄Mbidgi H̄r̄Kp̄ n̄z̄sw̄ AduAt̄keviti ( n̄z̄s̄iT SU ) siZd z̄l̄ h̄  
pl̄l̄rḡ H̄r̄Kp̄ah̄ bsisuyeZgni> Hb̄Mbidgi HōKI KI ḡ n̄z̄sw̄ AduAt̄n̄z̄s̄iT

SÜSiZd ApNb ገዢዕዳን መሠረት **pLmənɪK** Adig AtEnZsiT-SÜSiZd zd hK pLIrg  
h dōKI Kp Aol rgn mdbunN-**pLmənɪK** sUNd h d n Snb

(3) SoNHoKsiZ Adu h dōKI Kpd vokeL korð Asi niKpranTtrg niKtbra  
h bdsuyeZb t d > vokeL korðn niKI g h bdi v d brTT tlg h dōKI Kp SoNHoKpu  
**vol s** Adig vokeL korðn niKtb Aol rgn **vol s les** h d n Snb

(4) SoNHoKsiZ Adu h dōKI Kpd nZsswrgi lMbi Add AHizb nTtrg  
Sj iNbnciZb tibsiZ AdukrM-krMb vokeL AorgNsiZgi mrKtno h bdi krMb  
mfM h bdi pIbs Aof ArtiklesNdno h bsisuyeZb t d > msi mSd **pIbs Aof**  
**ArtiklesNgi** mtzd nhri>

mrAol b pIbs Aof ArtiklesNsiZ Addi - (k) bd lebiyeL (s) deNtL nTtrg  
ALviAolr, (l) peleteL, (m) vel r Amsz (p) gitTeL Asini > mSd siZ Asi mSd  
sNdokn tKl i>

**(k) bd lebiyeL** - HbMbidgi hRkp nZsswrgi SoZcT AduciNbN Ani Asin  
cPsiNdm nTtrg zd hKtxAHizb pirg h dōKI Kp SoNHoKsiZbu **bd lebiyeL**  
h d n Snb metloNgi **p, b, f, m** Amsz w Asi ciNbnd zd hKtxApNb pirg  
h dōKI KI h d m bd lebiyeL SoNHoK h d n Snb

**(s) deNtL nTtrg ALviAolr** - HbMbidgi hRkp nZsswrgi SoZcT Aduya  
nTtrg yrig ltoNg HeZndm zd hKtxHiZl g nTtrg ApNb pirg h dōKI Kp  
SoNHoKpu **deNtL nTtrg ALviAolr** SoNHoK h d n Snb metloNgi **t, H d, n** Amsz  
l mSd siZ Asi h dōKI Kpd ltoNn yrign HeZnrg nTtrg ltoNg yrign  
nZsswrgi priZ Add ApNb pirg h dōKI KI > mrM Adn mSd siZ Asibu  
**ALviAolr** SoNHoK h d n Snb

**(l) peleteL** - HbMbidgi hRkp nZsswrgi SoZcT Add zgi AkNb srKk  
l g Anin ApNb pirg h dōKI Kp SoNHoKpu **peleteL** h d n Snb metloNgi **c, j, y**  
Amsz s Asi peleteL SoNHoK zKtni>

**(m) vel r** - HbMbidgi hRkp nZsswrgi SoZcT Add mniZh b lgi srKk  
vel M h bdi sof peleT (AHoTp zgi srKk) Anin zd hKtxApNb nTtrg AHizb  
pirg h dōKI Kp SoNHoKpu **vel r** h d n Snb metloNgi **k, S, g, Amsz z** Asi  
vel r SoNHoK zKtni>

**(p) gitTeL** - vokeL korðn cPsiNdm HbMbidgi hRkp nZsswrgi priZ  
Add ApNb pirg h dōKI Kp SoNHoKsiZbu **gitTeL** h d n Snb metloNgi **h** Asi  
gitTeL SoNHoKni>

mHkt pNSrb Asi koNsoneNT SoNHoKsiZgi pIbs Aof ArtiklesN h d bdi

ApNb nTtrb AHIZb pib mfMSiZ AdutKpni>

(5) SöNHöKsiZ Aduhä döKI Kpgi mAöZ hä bdi meNnr **Aof ArtiklesN** hä bsimsukoNsoneNT nhbd yeZdb yde> msidi mrAöI n yeZl ibdi nZsswrgi SöZcT AdupMHiz HiZb hä bdi **kMpIiT** kIbjrlanTtrb, zd hKtgi AöI n mtT mtT HiZb hä bdi INtrmiteNT kIbjrlanTtrb mceT **AöI n HiZb** hä bdi prsiyeL kIbjrlanTtrb **SjiN-cPsiNd** hä bdi nerol xahä bdni> msigi mSöd AööI n SöNHöKsiZ Asi AsMn Sö döKp yd> mddi:- (k) pMHiz HiZb ( kMpIiT kIbjr ), (s) mtT-mtT HiZb ( INtrmiteNT kIbjr ), (l) mceT AöI n HiZb ( prsiyeL kIbjr ) Amsz (m) SjiN-cPsiNb ( nerol x)>

**(k) pMHiz-HiZb ( kMpIiT-kIbjr )** - SöNHöKsiZ Aduhä döKI Kpd nZsswrgi priZ AdupMHiz-HiZl g hä döKI KpsiZ Asi AmKsumSL AhM HöKn Sö döKI > mddi :- stP, AfrikeT Amsz nejL>

**stP** - SöNHöKsiZ Aduhä döKI Kpd nZsswrgi Aduzd hKtgi AöI n pMHiz-HiZdm HMIrg SHöHöKI KpsiZ AdustP hä n Söb mftloNgi **k, p, b, t** AsinciZb Asi stPn>

**AfrBkeT** - AfrBkeT hä bdi stP Amg frBketiP Amggi ApNb SöNHöK mSL Adöni> msiddi nZsswrgi AdupMHiz HiZlrg SHöHöKpgi mhütt tPn HööKI Kpdgi nZsiT AducPsiNd yMn ciNn HöKSibni> AsigMb hä döKI Kp SöNHöKsiZbuAfrBkeT hä n Söb mftloNddi AfrBkeT hä bsi tb fde>

**nejL** - ciN mnzd mfM Srd nZsswrgi Aduhizdm HMI g AHöTp zögi srK Asin neMhrKI g nZsiT AdunatöN Amdi ygi IMbid HööKI KI g hä döKI Kp SöNHöKpu nejL hä n Söb mftloNgi **m, n** Amsz **z** Asi nejL SöNHöKni>

**(s) mtT-mtT HiZb ( INtrmiteNT kIbjr )** - msigi mSöd röLö hä b Amg füeP hä b Amg Ani HöKn Sö döKI >

**röLö** - SöNHöKsiZ Aduhä döKI Kpd cü ib Artikletr Ani Adm yMn nKnn lbt nTtn Anidgi mrKtgi Amn HreKnn hä bdi AeKtib AöI dbdgi nZsswrgi SöZcT Adm mpnd HööKI Kpd mdbuhä bdi Artikletr AdöuleZhNbdgi hNjN-hNjNn HeZnbdgi mtT-mtT AöI n HiZl g hä döKI Kp SöNHöKsiZdbni> mftloNd mSL Asigi SöNHöK tb fde>

**füeP** - msidi SöNHöK Aduhä döKI Kpd mrAöI n Igi mtoNn AtöPp Artikletr Amd AmKtxnPtm Irg magi hNngi fivMd AmK hLI KI > mftloNgi **r** Asi füeP SöNHöKni>

**(l) mceT AöI n HiZb ( prsiyeL kIbjr )** - lh ynd krigMb mfM Amd nPtm

Ibdgi mn̄dḡi H̄rKI ib n̄ss̄wr Add ApNb pibdgi n̄siT Adul̄gi yeT-Aol d̄  
Irib Ah̄z̄b Add cThNdm h̄d d̄oKI Kp S̄NHōKpumceT AoIn HiZb pr̄siyeLI  
k̄oj s̄UND̄ h̄d n̄ Sn̄ msid ABoIn Ietrel s̄UND̄siz t̄b f̄zi> m̄t̄l̄n̄gi | Asi  
mSL Asigi S̄NHōKni>

(m) **Sj̄iN-cPsiNb (nerol x)** - S̄NHōK Aduh̄d d̄oKI Kpd n̄ss̄wrgi | Mbi Adu  
Sj̄iN cPsiNd̄m f̄rik̄sN h̄d bdi t̄Knb Am ȳubdb̄unerol x̄h̄d n̄ Sn̄ msidgi ABoIn  
f̄rik̄etiP h̄d n̄ Sn̄ S̄NHōK mSL Am t̄b f̄zi> m̄t̄l̄n̄gi s, h̄ Asi f̄rik̄etiPni>

mHKt piribsiZ Asin m̄rAol b meNnr Aof ArtiklesNsizni> Asi nTtb  
mHKki meNnrsiz Asig l̄l nd̄m h̄d d̄oKp ȳb mAoZ Amsul̄ri> msiddi S̄NHōKsiZ  
Aduh̄d d̄oKI Kpd n̄ss̄wrgi | Mbi AduyMn Sj̄iNn cPsiNSibdgi m̄p̄l̄l̄Md HoKLKp  
n̄siT Adumt̄l̄ t̄n̄ Ihd̄ḡi h̄ ḡMb S̄NjeL Am t̄b f̄zi> m̄d̄b̄AespiresN h̄d n̄  
Sn̄ AsigMb mSLgi S̄NHōKp̄l̄Aespired S̄NHōK h̄d n̄ Sn̄ m̄t̄l̄n̄gi f, H, S  
AsinciZbsiZ Asi Aespired s̄UND̄ni> AsigMn h̄ mNb S̄NjeL t̄b f̄dbsiZ  
Adbm AN-Aespired s̄UND̄ h̄d n̄ Sn̄

mHKt pNSTrib mAozsiZ Asidgi yeZdm m̄t̄l̄n̄gi k̄nsoneNT S̄NHōKsiZgi  
Artikletri disk̄riPsN m̄s̄l̄ piri> m̄d̄di:-

p	-	b̄l̄lebiyeL vol s̄les AN-Aespired stop
t	-	ALviAol̄r vol s̄les AN-Aespired stop
c	-	pel̄eteL vol s̄les AN-Aespired stop
k	-	vel̄r vol s̄les AN-Aespired stop
f	-	b̄l̄lebiyeL vol s̄les Aespired stop
H	-	ALviAol̄r vol s̄les Aespired stop
S	-	vel̄r vol s̄les Aespired stop
b	-	b̄l̄lebiyeL vol s̄ AN-Aespired stop
d	-	ALviAol̄r vol s̄ AN-Aespired stop
j	-	pel̄eteL vol s̄ AN-Aespired stop
g	-	vel̄r vol s̄ AN-Aespired stop
m	-	b̄l̄lebiyeL nejL <sup>4</sup>
n	-	ALviAol̄r nejL
z	-	vel̄r nejL
I <sup>5</sup>	-	ALviAol̄r Ietrel

4| nejL h̄d bsi stopni Adig vol ss̄ni>

5| msigi Ael ofoN Am IEmddi ALviAol̄r trBL 'r' ni>

- s' - pele<sup>t</sup>eL f<sup>r</sup>iket<sup>t</sup>iP  
 h - gl<sup>o</sup>TteL f<sup>r</sup>iket<sup>t</sup>iP  
 w - b<sup>d</sup> lebiyeL semiv<sup>U</sup>AL  
 y - pele<sup>t</sup>eL semiv<sup>U</sup>AL

		b <sup>d</sup> lebiyeL		A <sup>l</sup> viA <sup>l</sup> r		pele <sup>t</sup> eL		ve <sup>t</sup> r		g <sup>f</sup> ot <sup>t</sup> eL	
		v <sup>o</sup> l s <sup>es</sup>	v <sup>o</sup> l s	v <sup>o</sup> l s <sup>es</sup>	v <sup>o</sup> l s	v <sup>o</sup> l s <sup>es</sup>	v <sup>o</sup> l s	v <sup>o</sup> l s <sup>es</sup>	v <sup>o</sup> l s	v <sup>o</sup> l s	v <sup>o</sup> l s
ANA <sup>e</sup> S pirated	p	b	t	d	c	j	k	g			
A <sup>s</sup> pirated	f	v	H	D		J	S	G			
st <sup>op</sup>	n <sup>ejL</sup>	m		n				z			
	le <sup>t</sup> reL		I(r)							h	
	f <sup>r</sup> iket <sup>t</sup> iP						s				
	semiv <sup>U</sup> AL		w				y				

mf<sup>l</sup> ɒNgi k<sup>m</sup>əNTki mA<sup>l</sup>Z-mt<sup>l</sup>Kp <sup>f</sup>r

6| fonotikeLLimsi's' A<sup>l</sup>jrb<sup>l</sup>s's' gi y<sup>l</sup>ufMd l<sup>l</sup> ( mt<sup>l</sup>d morfofonemiK ceNj gi  
mt<sup>l</sup>d yeZU>)

rimediyel mnipri/17

Asigi mHkt Apb SoNHoK h̄ bdi m̄t̄l̄ Ngi ms̄gi nTtb AtE l̄ Ngi wh̄siz  
Īs̄iNl̄ b̄dgi Aol̄ rKp SoNHoK 4 (mri) Amgsul̄ ri> mS̄ol̄ siZ Addi:-

V	-	b̄l̄ lebiyeL vol̄ s Aespired s̄t̄oP
D	-	Al̄viAol̄ r vol̄ s Aespired s̄t̄oP
J	-	p̄eleteL vol̄ s Aespired s̄t̄oP
G	-	vel̄ r vol̄ s Aespired s̄t̄oP

kōNs̄oneNTsiZ Asit nTtn m̄t̄l̄ oNdsuAtE l̄ Nd ĪbḡMn semivJAL Ani Amg  
Īri> semivJAL h̄ bsidi SoNHoKsiZ Aduh̄ d̄oKl̄ Kpddi vJALḡMn kriḡMb ApNb  
AmTt pidb Adḡ kōNs̄oneNTsiZg cP-m̄Nnn wh̄sizd Ib zMb Amdi mH0 t̄b zMb  
SoNHoKsiZ Ad̄oni> m̄t̄l̄ oNgi w Ams̄iZ y Ani Asi semivJALni>

mHkt pirib dyeḡf̄M Asigi mteZn k̄l̄ teriȳs̄iZ Asigi mt̄l̄ Nn S̄d d̄oKl̄ b  
m̄t̄l̄ oNgi kōNs̄oneNT SoNHoKsiZ Asin wh̄gi mn̄z̄d krM-krMb mfMd Ib zMbge  
h̄ bdumS̄d UTI i>

wh̄gi Ah̄bd Ib zMb kōNs̄oneNT SoNHoKsiZdi - **p, t,**  
**c, k, f, H, S, j, m, n, z, l, s h, w Ams̄iZ yni>**

S̄dM:-

p	-	p̄p̄T, p̄oT, p̄Mb, p̄M̄b
t	-	t̄p̄T, t̄oT, t̄Mp̄K, teN
c	-	cK, c̄l̄cTp, cb, ceNb
k	-	k̄kNb, kiN, koT, koM
f	-	fL, fb, fb, fm̄b
H	-	H̄HNb, HiNb, HKp
S	-	Sb, Sb, SiZb, Sb
j	-	j̄goI
m	-	m̄mmi, m̄c̄l̄mp̄i, m̄K
n	-	n̄natoN, n̄z̄s̄an̄niT, nb
z	-	z̄azK, zNn, zNb, z̄l̄
l	-	l̄l̄M, l̄Kp, l̄b, lib
s	-	s̄sSM, s̄b, s̄M
h	-	h̄hKc̄Z, hi, hNb, hNb
w	-	w̄w̄wh̄ w̄l̄, w̄reZ, wNb
y	-	ȳȳȳl̄b, yoZ, yeZb>

m̄t̄l̄ oNgi kōNsōneNT SōNHōK p̄MnmK wh̄gi mr̄Kt̄ h̄l̄ bdi mȳl̄ ddi l̄b z̄Mmi>

SdM:-

p	-	ApKp, tMpK, mpM
t	-	l̄teZ, mteZ, nTtb
c	-	n̄cM, l̄cN, k̄ciN
k	-	n̄koZ, l̄koN, l̄k̄z
f	-	kfol, l̄MfZ, l̄MfE
H	-	z̄NHK, p̄oTHb, SōNHōK
S	-	z̄S̄l̄S̄M, t̄S̄l̄
b	-	p̄Mb̄M, l̄bd̄, l̄Mbi
d	-	p̄doN, l̄MdM, cdoN
j	-	k̄jeZ, kōNjeZ-k̄oKfd, Sj̄d
g	-	Aḡo, teZgoT, teZgoL
m	-	Am̄M, HMm̄l̄, l̄Kmd̄
n	-	mn̄M, t̄Nb̄b, l̄hiZ
z	-	p̄zL, cezz̄, l̄z̄ol̄
l̄	-	ml̄eM, pl̄eM, poreM (po + leM)
s	-	l̄Ms̄Z, teNsNb, z̄s̄l̄
h	-	l̄hu, l̄Mh̄Z, l̄hiZ
w	-	Aw̄zb, l̄w̄ub, l̄w̄d̄
y	-	Aȳzb, Aȳd̄b, Uȳz̄>

wh̄gi Ar̄ol bd l̄b z̄Mb m̄t̄l̄ oNgi kōNsōneNT

SōNHōKsiZdi p, t, k, m, n<sup>4</sup>, z,l<sup>5</sup> (zn wh̄gi Ar̄ol bd l̄b mtMd z̄ l̄nsM 'Z'

Aol gni) Asini> SdM:-

p	-	kP, h̄t̄P, mp̄P
t	-	p̄oT, teZgoT, k̄oT
k	-	k̄oK, poK, l̄bK
m	-	p̄M, l̄M, mfM
n	-	l̄oN, l̄N, p̄N
z	-	l̄Z, l̄oZ, l̄eZ
l̄	-	l̄oL, l̄L, pt̄

4, 5> wh̄gi nTt̄g s̄il̄ebLgi Ar̄ol b fivMd l̄b mtMd "l̄" g "n" g Amn Amgi mh̄t̄ siNb ȳl̄ > mr̄M Asin "l̄" g "n" g Ani Asi Ar̄ol b fivMd f̄ri veriyesNd l̄eh̄n l̄oh̄

**kоNsonеNT kIstr:-** kоNsonеNT kIstr hI bg kоNsonеNT sikyуеNš hI bg Ani Asi tseZbdi SeNn> AdbuAyMbn kIstr hI rg sikyуеNšpuлh> kIstr hI b trbdi silebL Amgi mnZd lb kоNsonеNTsiz Adgi mrKt vJAL AmTtn mrK HTp tdn heK Hnn tdn lbdni> SdM AoI n mtlонgi kW, Swz, cMpfaAsinciZbd yUrib kW, Sw, pr Asi kIstrni>

msigi mtzI Nn nhb trbdi mtlонgi kIstr Asi yMn msiz yMde> Adbu sikyуеNšpusukIstrni hI n lrg silebL bUNdrigi wZmd tdn yb AduAoI n lrbdi kIstr Asi yMn Ub figni> kоNsonеNT kIstr AMsiz sikyуеNš AnimK mSd UTI i>

**kIstr:-** mtlонd kоNsonеNT kIstr Asi yMn Ite hI n mmZd pNSre> AyMbn filib Adbu "w" n nTtfg "r" n mtz Hb SoNHoK AoI rg HoKp zKtni> mSd siZ Addi:-

p+w -	mрowa
k+w -	kWа kWK
S+w -	Swd, Swz
p+r -	prP-prP, cTpfa
t+r -	tft-tft, ttfta
c+r -	chok-chok, cohobi
k+r -	kfk-kfk, kekfu
f+r -	frxfrx frfafra
H+r -	HfK-HfK, IzHfE
S+r -	SfK-SfK, cTSfо
b+r -	bf-bf, cbfa
d+r -	dfxdfx, cdfa
j+r -	jfo-jfo, hifz
g+r -	grz-grz, mgfa
m+r -	ImfM
s+r -	sfо-sfо, csfa

**sikyуеNš:-** sikyуеNš hI bg kIstr hI bg SeNn hI bsi mHKt pNSre> sikyуеNš hI bdi mHxmnJ AoI n Hnn lbdni> msiddi silebL AmTtgi mnZd lgn i hI b niyM Ite> hI bdi silebLgi wZmdbuAoI rbsumHxmnJ kоNsonеNT SoNHoKsiZn lbdni> mSd mtlонgi kоNsonеNTki sikyуеNšsiZgi SdM pidm UTI i:-

p+p -	tPpi
-------	------

p+t	-	tPt <b>b</b>
p+c	-	tPcb
p+k	-	tPkni
p+f	-	H <b>PfM</b>
p+H	-	tPHb
p+S	-	I ePSTp
p+m	-	k <b>PmNb</b>
p+n	-	I Pn
p+l	-	I P I Kp
p+s	-	tPsiNb
p+h	-	tPhNb
p+w	-	I ePw <b>d</b>
p+y	-	k <b>PyN&gt;</b>
t+p	-	p <b>TpN</b>
t+t	-	fTtb
t+c	-	I iTcb
t+k	-	I iTkni
t+f	-	I iTf <b>M</b>
t+H	-	I iTHb
t+S	-	I iTSi
t+m	-	S <b>TmZ</b>
t+n	-	I iTnb
t+z	-	S <b>TzK</b>
t+l	-	S <b>Tlx</b>
t+s	-	S <b>Tsa</b>
t+h	-	tThNb
t+w	-	p <b>Tw<b>d</b></b>
t+y	-	p <b>TyM&gt;</b>
k+p	-	p <b>oKp</b>
k+t	-	k <b>oKt</b>
k+c	-	I <b>oKcP</b>
k+k	-	I b <b>Kki</b>

k+f - pøKfM  
k+H - lKHb  
k+S - pøKSł b  
k+m - piKmNb  
k+n - lKnB  
k+z - pøKzMdb  
k+l - l iKl a  
k+s - lKsiNb  
k+h - løKhNb  
k+w - cbKwd d  
k+y - kKyéN>  
  
m+p - tMpK  
m+t - lMtP  
m+c - lMcT  
m+k - lMkol b  
m+f - lMfZnb  
m+H - lMHZfM  
m+S - lMSł  
m+b - lMbøl b  
m+d - lMd  
m+j - lMjeL  
m+g - lMgx  
m+m - lMmKnB  
m+n - tMnb  
m+z - pMzøzb  
m+l - lMl d  
m+s - lMsinNb  
m+h - lMhNb  
m+w - yMwd d  
m+y - yMyd >  
  
n+p - AHeNpoT  
n+t - Søl reNtK

n+C	-	SəNcəP
n+f	-	Iጀfa
n+H	-	tጀHa
n+S	-	tጀNSTp
n+b	-	tጀNb
n+d	-	tጀNdɯ
n+j	-	SNjE
n+g	-	SNgTp
n+m	-	Iጀmi
n+n	-	tጀNb
n+z	-	pNzKp
n+l	-	pNlጀNb (pLጀNb)
n+s	-	tጀNsNb
n+h	-	Iጀhb
n+w	-	cጀNwʌ
n+y	-	kጀNyʌ >
z+p	-	SəZpK
z+t	-	HጀtP
z+c	-	SəZceP
z+k	-	SəZkP
z+f	-	SəZfM
z+H	-	HጀHb
z+S	-	kጀSN
z+b	-	kጀbu
z+d	-	SəZdəN
z+j	-	SəZju
z+g	-	kጀZgəl
z+m	-	nጀZmʌ j iZ
z+n	-	nጀZn
z+z	-	sጀzzI, tጀzb
z+l	-	sጀzl i
z+s	-	nጀzsə
z+h	-	kጀhə kጀhNb

Z+w - nm̩idz̩w̩

Z+y - S̩zy̩ >

## n̩b

- 1> koNsoneNT k̩sifikesNgi k̩t̩ teriy̩s̩z Adukri krin̩? md̩gi mt̩l̩ Nn  
m̩t̩l̩ Ngi koNsoneNTsiZ S̩ d̩Ktm̩ t̩KU>
- 2> m̩t̩l̩ Ngi koNsoneNT SoNH̩K kyal̩ P̩ kri krin̩? st̩Ps̩iZgi h̩ d̩Kl̩ Kpgi  
mA̩Z n̩hrKU>
- 3> st̩opk Aef̩rikeTk kri SeNn̩P̩ S̩d̩M pid̩n̩ n̩hrKU>
- 4> v̩keL Aørg̩Ngi dyeg̩r̩ Am y̩kI g̩ m̩r̩Aøl̩ b Aørg̩N 5 (m̩z̩gi) l̩f̩M m̩miZg  
koNnn̩ t̩KU>
- 5> m̩t̩l̩ Ngi p, t, c, S, m̩ h̩ d̩Kl̩ Kpgi Artiklet̩ri disk̩riPsN t̩KU>  
S̩d̩M:- /p/ b̩l̩ebiyeL vol̩sles AN-Aespirated st̩op>
- 6> m̩S̩d̩ pirib disk̩riPsNsiZ Asigi SoNH̩K piy̩-
  - (k) vel̩r vol̩sles AN-Aespirated st̩op /k/
  - (s) vel̩r vol̩s AN-Aespirated st̩op //
  - (l) vel̩r nejL //
  - (m) gl̩ot̩teL fr̩iket̩ip //
  - (p) peleteL semiv̩JAL //
- 7> m̩t̩l̩ Ngi koNsoneNT k̩bst̩rgi mr̩Md s̩g̩l̩n̩ l̩rKU>
- 8> m̩t̩l̩ Ngi Ah̩bd l̩b koNsoneNT k̩bst̩rsiZ S̩d̩M pid̩n̩ t̩KU>
- 9> m̩t̩l̩ Ngi koNsoneNT sik̩y̩yeN̩ss̩iZd mm̩z̩ Ams̩l̩ mt̩l̩d l̩b y̩b SoNH̩KsiZ  
Adukri krin̩?
- 10> m̩t̩l̩ Ngi wh̩gi Ah̩bd l̩b z̩Mb koNsoneNT SoNH̩KsiZ Adukri krin̩? S̩d̩M  
pid̩n̩ t̩KU>
- 11> m̩t̩l̩ Ngi kr̩M kr̩Mb koNsoneNT SoNH̩KsiZn̩ wh̩gi Ar̩ol̩bd l̩b z̩Mbge?  
S̩d̩M pid̩n̩ t̩KU>

\* \* \* \* \*

#### 4) təN

**pic** hə bdi SəLhə gi mAəZd SeNbni> msid SeNbni mrM Aəl dn cP mNb  
SəNHəKsiZn pNsilIg Aəl rKp IəN Amgi whisZgi mrKt ArH SeNhNd  
təzN-təzNb whAəl hNb zMI bdi AdgMb pic Adu kNtəstip Aəl re hə n  
Iəgni> AsigMn picn kNtəstip Aəl rbdi mdbutəN hə n Sn> SəM<

mtəoNgi cb - zn lsiZd cb, fi cb  
cb - cKnciZb cb, cP cb>

mHkt pirib SəM Ani Asid yUrib SəNHəKsiZ Asi cP mNb Adbu picki  
SeNbdi I> AhNb cbddi caħħ b silebL Asid yUrib Aa( )d Irib pic Asi  
Hoħ doKp AneM-AwZgi Ipom AmTt Ietn cż Amd Adm I> Adg Akonbgi caħ  
yUrib Aa( )d Irib pic Asi neMhrKI hə bdi hNngi Irb Mb cżdgħi neMmi> Ani  
Asigi mrKt picki SeNb Iħe həbsi hġikti myek seZn Si> AhNbgi caħ  
Irib picn Ievlni Adg Anisbgi caħ Irib picn folliżni> msibumHxiTn Ievl  
Amdi folliż təN hə n Sn> msid folliż təNg IeveL təNg SeNb Adu UTnnb  
folliż təN Iħi mfMd / SəM Asi sij iNndm tkp yd>

IəN SeNbgi mtzI Nn AsigMb picki mAəZ Asisū SeNb Adm Aəl nmK təN  
ħəbsi phokp mtMddi fonemik Aenħi sist vjal Amdi koNsoneNT phokpd  
sij iNnb pħiżiZ hə bdi mrAħi n minimeL peyr, kNtr, kMpħim Ntri  
distriżż AsinciZbgi mteż Iħi Amdi ciexi>

təN həbsi mrAħi b kżiP Ani Hoħn Sħi doKI> msibusistəN hə n Sn> təNgi  
sistəM Ani I> Amn rejistr təN sistəMni Adg AtopPp Amdm kNtr təN  
sistəMni>

**rejistr təN sistəM** - rejistr təN sistəMddi picki reNj hə bdi cż  
Am IeAdm mdig IeveL Am Iəgni> msigi təN IePp mtMd IeveL təN Am hNn Iərg  
mdiggi AttentnsiZ IePkni>

**kNtr təN sistəM** - kNtr təN sistəMddi picki cż hə b Am Iete> mrM  
Asin msiddi IeveL hə b Am Iete> picki IeveL Ietħbnin msiddi IeveL təN hə b  
Am Iete> AsigMn IeveL təN Iħi təNgi sistəM bukNtr təN sistəM hə n Sn>

mtəoNd Irib təNgi sistəM Asi rejistr təN sistəMni> mtəoNd təN  
Ani I> Amn Ievl təNni Adg Amdm folliż təNni> mtəoNgi təNsiZ SəM  
pidm mSħi nħri>

## SđM :-

- |     |       |   |                             |
|-----|-------|---|-----------------------------|
| (1) | pđ b  | - | UceK pđ b                   |
| (2) | pđ 'b | - | pđT pđ b, seL pđ b (InKSNb) |
| (3) | mpđL  | - | lEmpl, mnđZ nTtb, mya       |
| (4) | mpa'L | - | pđMbi                       |
| (5) | I u   | - | kđK                         |
| (6) | I ù   | - | zafđd sij iNnb              |

mHKki SđMSiZ Asidgi myeK seZn Sđ zMLE mđđi mđđi oNd IeveL tōN Amg  
föLI iZ tōN Amg I> SđM (1), (3), (5)d Irib tōN Asi IeveLni Adđg (2), (4), (6) t  
Iribsin föLI iZni>

mđđi oNgi tōNSiZ Asigi AeLl oton I> cb, pđ b, mpđL, lnciZb Asid Irib tōN  
Asi mtM pđMmKt leZdn lte> mSöL siZ AsisuvJAL, koNsoneNTsiZd tđbgMn  
mSöL gi mmđZ nTtđg mtđZd Irib nTtđg Ikl ib SöNHöKsiZddgi cHeZ sđl dn  
fzi> mdm mrM Aol dm Srdi hđZdöK-hđZj iN tđl > SđM Aol n 'cb' hđ b whEAsi  
"cK cb" hđ bd tribdg "seN cb" nTtđg "seNjb" hđ b mtMd tribdg SeNnb  
AdloumdmKn Ani Asi tōZN-tōZNb tōNni hđn lđb tribdi fonemik Aenlđ siski  
'Ikonomi' hđ b prinsipL Adlukar rgnl lđl nn ArHd SeNnhNb tđl > msidi  
fonetiKłski Hkt SeNnbni> AsidsunTtn mHkt hđ Sib kNtđrđstip hđ bdlsu  
Aol dđe> mrMdi ArH cP mđNnre> mrM Asin msigMb SeNnbsiZ Asi AeLl otonni  
hđn lđl > AsMn mmđZ AmsiZ mtđZd Ikp sil ebl nTtđg prtkLsiZ Adđg mtđZl Nn  
hđZl Kp Adđ hNngi IeveL tōNd Irib tōN Adm föLI iZ tōN Aol Si Adđg hNnn  
föLI iZ tōNd Irib Adm IeveL tōN Aol Sib HeZnE AsigMb mSLgi AhđZb Asibu  
**tōN sif** hđn Sñb SđM :-

- (7) Ikp-Ađol d Ikp mini>
- (8) A+Ikp = ArK 'p - Arkp misiZ kdđ d I?
- (9) mNb- yeNsZ mNb lđl re>
- (10) A + mN b = AmNb - AmNb yeNsZdđpirKU>
- (11) I E'ba= pđT I E'b yrre>
- (12) A+I E'ba= Arb- ArE'b pđT kdđ no?
- (13) I b- ngi I bdđupirKU>
- (14) A+I b = ArE'b - ArE'bdđheK pirKU>

mHKki SđMSiZ Asidgi Ađol n mđđi oNgi tōN Asi tōN Amdgi Atđpp tōN  
Amd AonSi hđ bsi myeK seZn Ub fil e>

toN Asi m<sup>7</sup>l<sup>1</sup> oNd vJALsiZgi m<sup>7</sup>l<sup>1</sup> t<sup>7</sup>dm<sup>1</sup> l<sup>6</sup> Adl<sup>1</sup>msimKn toN h<sup>1</sup> bsi vJALsiZd y<sup>1</sup>l<sup>1</sup> h<sup>1</sup> bdi h<sup>1</sup> mNb HoKkni>

heNn ceKsiNfM HoKp Amn homofonj A<sup>1</sup>l b toN msK Sbni> toN Srdi homofonj h<sup>1</sup> bdi SoNHoKtdi cP m<sup>7</sup>Nnb h<sup>1</sup> bdi t<sup>7</sup>bddi SeNndb Ad<sup>1</sup>g ArHdi m<sup>7</sup>Nndb Ad<sup>1</sup>oni> ArHd SeNnb Sd<sup>1</sup>iZgi toN AmmM l<sup>6</sup>hd n l<sup>6</sup>b tr<sup>7</sup>bdi mdul iZgil s<sup>7</sup>tik An<sup>1</sup>l<sup>1</sup>siski s<sup>7</sup>ntifiK p<sup>7</sup>rInSipLd Ak<sup>1</sup>l b A<sup>1</sup>l re>

At<sup>7</sup>Pp w<sup>7</sup>fM Amn mt<sup>7</sup>Z Asid minimL peyr, kNt<sup>7</sup>ts, kMp<sup>7</sup>l imenTri distrib<sup>7</sup>ibiy<sup>7</sup>N, f<sup>7</sup>ri veriy<sup>7</sup>esNnciZbgi mrM<sup>7</sup>d Srd<sup>1</sup>g h<sup>1</sup> rMge> mrM<sup>7</sup>di l<sup>6</sup>N Amgi fonim l<sup>6</sup>ePp mt<sup>7</sup>Md msigi mH<sup>1</sup>oyMn cu<sup>7</sup>>

**minimL peyr** - h<sup>1</sup> bdi S<sup>7</sup>w dgi y<sup>1</sup>Mdn SeNnb wh<sup>1</sup>gi p<sup>7</sup>baAd<sup>1</sup>oni> S<sup>7</sup>dM A<sup>1</sup>l n - **tb** Ams<sup>7</sup> H<sup>1</sup>b AsigM<sup>7</sup>b wh<sup>1</sup>gi p<sup>7</sup>bsiZd SeNnribsi s<sup>7</sup>Pngi t<sup>7</sup> g H gdni> h<sup>1</sup> bdi SoNHoK AmSKtdni> Adl<sup>1</sup>tr<sup>7</sup>Mb Ams<sup>7</sup> H<sup>1</sup>Kp h<sup>1</sup> b wh<sup>1</sup>EAni Asiddi SeNnb Adu minimL A<sup>1</sup>l d<sup>7</sup>e Amdgi heNn SeNnre> SeNnribsiZ Adu t<sup>7</sup>, m Ams<sup>7</sup> H, k<sup>7</sup> dni> msidgi A<sup>1</sup>l<sup>1</sup>l n S<sup>7</sup>b zM<sup>7</sup>l e m<sup>7</sup>ddi SeNnb Adl<sup>1</sup>msiZ y<sup>1</sup>l<sup>1</sup>e> AsigM<sup>7</sup>n Amdgi heNS<sup>7</sup>bd<sup>7</sup> S<sup>7</sup>w dgi y<sup>1</sup>Mdb h<sup>1</sup> bduA<sup>1</sup>l d<sup>7</sup>bnin wh<sup>1</sup>EAni AduminimL peyr A<sup>1</sup>l d<sup>7</sup>e> **tb** Ams<sup>7</sup> H<sup>1</sup>gM<sup>7</sup>b wh<sup>1</sup>EAni AnisiZ Adu s<sup>7</sup>Pngi AmSKtd SeNnr<sup>7</sup>bnin minimL peyr A<sup>1</sup>l re>

msi fonim p<sup>7</sup>H<sup>1</sup>Kpd sij iNnb S<sup>7</sup>w dgi fb Up<sup>7</sup>ni> minimL peyrd y<sup>1</sup>Urib SeNnrib SoNHoK Ani Adu kNt<sup>7</sup>tsiP AeNv<sup>7</sup> r<sup>7</sup>oNmeNTt l<sup>6</sup> mrM Ad<sup>1</sup>l SoNHoK Ani Adu tozNb fonim AmmM A<sup>1</sup>l n l<sup>6</sup>e>

**kNt<sup>7</sup>ts** - h<sup>1</sup> bdi cP m<sup>7</sup>Nnb fivMd l<sup>6</sup>b nTt<sup>7</sup>g y<sup>1</sup>l<sup>1</sup> zMb<sup>7</sup>bi> mm<sup>7</sup>z d minimL peyrd Ah<sup>1</sup>bd l<sup>6</sup>rib t<sup>7</sup> g Hg Ani Asi kNt<sup>7</sup>tsu<sup>7</sup> m<sup>7</sup>S<sup>7</sup>l Ani Asi **tr<sup>7</sup>Mb** Amdi H<sup>1</sup>Kp h<sup>1</sup> b minimL peyr A<sup>1</sup>l db wh<sup>1</sup>EAni Adu s<sup>7</sup>ukNt<sup>7</sup>tsiP Ad<sup>1</sup>l A<sup>1</sup>l > mrM<sup>7</sup>di Amn y<sup>1</sup>l<sup>1</sup> y<sup>1</sup>b mfMs<sup>7</sup>iZd Amdnsuy<sup>7</sup>l<sup>1</sup> y<sup>1</sup>l<sup>1</sup>du kNt<sup>7</sup>ts h<sup>1</sup> bni> msid ceKsiNgdb Amdi **tb** h<sup>1</sup> b wh<sup>1</sup>EAsig H<sup>1</sup>rb h<sup>1</sup> b Asig Anisid y<sup>1</sup>Urib t<sup>7</sup> g Hg Ani Asidi kNt<sup>7</sup>tsni h<sup>1</sup> n l<sup>6</sup>de> mrM<sup>7</sup>di m<sup>7</sup>S<sup>7</sup>l gi l<sup>6</sup>bg<sup>7</sup>i fivM<sup>7</sup> Asi Amn **taM+b** ni Ad<sup>1</sup>g Amn H<sup>1</sup>ar+bni> krigM<sup>7</sup>bd **tb** Amdi H<sup>1</sup>imi nTt<sup>7</sup>g **tr<sup>7</sup>b** nTt<sup>7</sup>g H<sup>1</sup>ri h<sup>1</sup> rM<sup>7</sup>l bdi t<sup>7</sup> g Hg Anisi kNt<sup>7</sup>tsni h<sup>1</sup> n l<sup>6</sup>gn> As<sup>7</sup>Mn kNt<sup>7</sup>ts l<sup>6</sup>b SoNHoKsiZ Aduf<sup>7</sup>oNiM AmmM A<sup>1</sup>l gni>

**kMp<sup>7</sup>l imenTri distrib<sup>7</sup>ibiy<sup>7</sup>N** - h<sup>1</sup> ng Amn l<sup>6</sup>b zMb fivMd At<sup>7</sup>Pp Amdn l<sup>6</sup>b zMdbbuS<sup>7</sup>n<sup>7</sup> S<sup>7</sup>dM A<sup>1</sup>l n h<sup>1</sup> rbd m<sup>7</sup>l<sup>1</sup>oNgi k Ams<sup>7</sup> K, t Ams<sup>7</sup> T Amdi l Ams<sup>7</sup> r AsinciZbsiZ Asi kMp<sup>7</sup>l imenTri distrib<sup>7</sup>ibiy<sup>7</sup>Nd l<sup>6</sup> mrM<sup>7</sup>di K h<sup>1</sup> b SoNHoK  
7| kNt<sup>7</sup>tsk minimL peyr Ani Asi k<sup>7</sup>l<sup>1</sup>h<sup>1</sup>zdsu<sup>7</sup>cy<sup>7</sup>TnhL l<sup>6</sup> dbni> peyrdi wh<sup>1</sup>EAni Adu p<sup>7</sup>z b A<sup>1</sup>l n yeZbni> kNt<sup>7</sup>tsdi SoNHoK Anidgi l FMddmK yeZbni>

mSL Asin **kgMn** Ahlb fivMd yJb zMde> AmrMd **k** hlb Asin **KgMn** Aril b  
fivMd **Ib** zMde> mt0 AsMn **I** pNmK INtrvkel iK (vJAL Anigi mrKt)  
pj isNddi **r** A0NSi Adg rn mEt0 Ngi Apb nTtb whsiZd Ahbd Ib zMde> SdM  
Aol n **IAb** A+I Ab = ArNb; **Ia** m+I oN = mroN; **IeZb** A+I eZb = AreZb AsinciZb>  
Sj iNgdb wFM Amdi kMp0 imenTri distribiysNd Irbdi SoNH0KsiZ AdufoniM  
Aol dfe> mSol siZ AduSoNH0K Amgi toZN toZNb SKION hlbdi Ael ofoN Aol re>  
**fri veriyesN** - hlbdi Amn Amgi mhT siNdm sij iNnb mtMd ArHd Ah0Zb  
Irbdi SoNH0K Ani Adufri veriyesNd Ihe han Igni> fri veriyesNd Ib  
SoNH0KsiZdi toZN-toZNb foniMni hdn Ihde>

## **nhb**

- 1> t0N hlb bsi krin? nhruKU>
- 2> mEt0 Ngi t0Ngi mrMd SdM pidm nhruKU>
- 3> mEt0 Nd Irib t0N Asi krMb mSLgi sistemo? msid IeveL t0N hlb Am  
Ibt? SdM pidm UTI ▶
- 4> mSd pirib whsiZ Asigi t0N msK tku <-  
pi - miTki pi  
tMb - mciN tMb  
hNb - koTp  
wd b - prb / zd hKki Irb  
Ib - mb krid>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 5) jcr

jcr h̄ bsidi j̄Ndgi l̄Kpni> z̄ h̄Ktgi Aol n̄ n̄ss̄wrgi S̄ZcT Adu  
l̄ePhNdm S̄NHōK Amdgi A t̄Pp S̄NHōK Amd l̄Nbd l̄b t̄Nj̄sN AdumyeK seZn  
tr̄bdi m̄bujcr h̄ n̄ Sn̄ cP m̄Nb S̄NHōKn Aol rKp wh̄siZgi mrKt t̄Nj̄sN  
Ad̄gi myeK seZn t̄b Amdi t̄dbn mrM Aol d̄m wh̄EAni AduSeNnhLl bdi m̄bujcr  
foniM h̄ n̄ Sn̄ t̄N l̄b l̄Nsizddi jcr foniMgi mt̄d AyMbn cyeTnb Sr l̄  
Adm msig t̄Ng Ani Asigi mrMd yMn kPn nh̄bgi drkr l̄

ĪN S̄diZmKt wr̄l b̄Ndri n̄Tt̄g fr̄ej b̄Ndri Amdi seNteN̄s b̄Ndri  
jcrdi l̄ Ad̄bujcr foniMdi l̄t̄b yd̄ > m̄t̄l̄oNd jcr foniM Am l̄bgi mAoZ Ub f̄zi>

S̄dM :-

cK S̄d b	cKS̄d b
cK S̄d b	cK + S̄d b
cEHb	cHb
cEHb	cE+ Hb

mHkt pirib S̄MSiZ Asid + Asi jcr foniMgi S̄Mni> mHd fr̄ej b̄Ndri  
Amdi seNteN̄s b̄Ndri jcrgi mrMd Srdxh̄l rMge> fr̄ej b̄Ndri jcr h̄ bdi  
fr̄ej Amgi Arol b mfM Ad̄bni> S̄dM :-

cKS̄d + s̄d h̄re>

cKS̄d s̄d + + h̄re>

Az̄l̄ + Adu+ kPl̄e>

mHkt pirib S̄dM Asid ++ Asi fr̄ej b̄Ndri jcrgi S̄Mni> seNteN̄s b̄Ndri  
jcr h̄ bdi seNteN̄s Amgi Arol b mfM Ad̄bni> S̄dM :-

cKS̄d++ s̄d h̄re + +

cKS̄d++ s̄d + + h̄re

ĀS̄l̄ gi mniZd h̄b ++ Ac̄b h̄b p̄MbiduteKle + +

mHKki S̄MSiZ Asid + + Asi seNteN̄s b̄Ndri jcrgi S̄Mni>

## nh̄b

1>m̄t̄l̄oNgi jcrgi mrMd l̄rKU>

2>jcr kd̄l̄ bukb̄ge? msin m̄t̄l̄oNgi wh̄siZgi mrKt kri t̄b z̄Mbge?

3> fr̄ej Amdi seNteN̄s b̄Ndri jcrgi mrMd S̄dM mt̄K c̄n pid̄n t̄KU>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 6) silebL

vJAL Amn niUkliys Aol b SoNHoK Am nTtfg Amdgi heNb nTtfg whbu Aol rbsunZsawrgi sfuAmSKtgi mnzd hdoKI Kp AmsZ pNn AmKtd tb fil ib SoNHoK nTtfg SoNHoKsiZ AdbusilebL hdn Snb "Ah cK c" hdb whpreZ Asigi mnzd silebL mri yuri > mSol siZ Addi AE na cK AmsZ c hdb sini > AhNbgi Ah hdb whEAsid SoNHoK mri yuri > A + y = AE n + A = na Asini > Adbu SoNHoK Ani Anin msid silebL AmmM Aol ri > AkoNbgi whEAni hdbdi 'cK' AmsZ 'c' hdb siddi SoNHoK AhM AhM yuri > mddi < c + Aa+ k AmsZ c + Aa+ I AdbusilebLdi AmmMSKtni >

silebL Am hdb si srK AhM HoKn Sd doKp yd > mddi < (1) AoNseT, (2) piK AmsZ (3) kodaAsini > mSol siZ Asi mSol SdMg ldn nn nhri >

(1) **AoNseT** :- silebL Amgi Ahb srKpuAoNseT hdn Snb 'cK' hdb silebL Asid yurib 'c' Asin silebL Asigi AoNseTni > mt0 AsMn, ya pa kP, IM, md AsinciZb silebLsiZ Asigi Ahbd lrib y, p, k, I, m Asi silebLsiZ Adgi AoNseT zKtni >

(2) **piK** < piK hdbdi silebL Amgi mnzd Swd dgi heNn hth tb fil ib srK Adbu > hdbdi silebL Adgi niUkliys Adbu > mHkt piStib 'cK', 'ya 'pa 'kP'nciZb silebLsiZd yurib 'Aa ( ) Asin silebLsiZ Asigi piKni > mrMdi vJALsiZn mtM l b SibiKt koNsoneNTsiZdgi hb heLI i > mt0 AsMn I, pi, tiN, U, l ipN, teN, ce, poT, poK, AsinciZb silebLsiZd yurib I (i), U ( ), Ae (e), Ao (o), AsinciZbsiZ Asi silebLsiZ Adgi piK zKtni >

(3) **koda**- silebL Amgi piKKi mtzd lKp SoNHoKpu koda hdn Snb mt0 Ngi cK, kP, IM, md, tiNnciZbd yurib K, P, M, I, N Asi silebLsiZ Adgi koda zKtni >

silebL SdizmkKi **piK** hdb sidi sol dn ltb yde > **AoNseT** nTtfg **koda** lrbseyd, lrbseyd > Adndi silebL Am hdb sid AoNseT Amg piK Amg, nTtfg sPntgi piK Am nTtfg AoNseTsipiksi kodsuAhMmK l b Am nTtfg piK Amg koda AmtgtmK l bsuAol b yd > SdM :-

AoNseT + piK	-	ca pa pi, li, lu
piK	-	I, U, Ao, A, (z)
AoNseT + piK + koda	-	cK, koK, S, I, M, fM
piK + koda	-	I N, UN, Aol, AE(A+I) AsinciZb >

silebLsiZ Asi AmKksuAopN AmsiZ kloj hñ dn Ani HoKn Sd doKp yd >  
 silebL Amgi piK Adgi mmZ AmsiZ mtZ AnimKt krigMb mSLgi SoNHoK AmTt  
 Iltb silebLbuAopN silebL hñ n Snb SdM :- I, U, A-, AsinciZb> Adg silebLsiZ  
 Adgi piK Adgi mmZ nTtfg mtZd SoNHoKsiZ Ib silebLbuKoj silebL<sup>8</sup> hñ n  
 Snb SdM :- cce, cK, IN, tIN, pN, poK, AsinciZb>

kloj silebLsiZ Asi frNT AopN nTtfg beK AopN hñ dn AmKksuSd doKI >  
 silebL Adgi piKKi mmZd SoNHoK Ib AoI rbdi mdbubeK AopN silebL hñ n Snb  
 kq tce, pi AsinciZb silebLsiZ Asi beK AopN silebLni> Adg krigMb  
 silebL Adgi piKKi mtZd SoNHoK AmTt Iltb AoI rbdi mdbuffNT AopN silebL  
 hñ n Snb IN, UN, AoK, IK AsigMb mSLgi silebLsiZ Asin frNT AopN silebLni>

mtl Ngi silebLsiZ Asi mSol d yUrib vJAL Amdi koNsoneNTsiZ<sup>9</sup> Addgi  
 yeZI g mSL trK HoKn Sd doKI > mSol siZ Addi -

1> vJAL AmSKtn AoI b silebL <

SdM :- A-, I, U, Ao- AsinciZb>

2> koNsoneNT Amg vJAL Amgn AoI b silebL <

SdM :- kq lq wa ya li, pu po AsinciZb>

3> koNsoneNT Anig vJAL Amgn AoI b silebL <

SdM :- Sf, pfatf, tfrakkaAsinciZb>

4> koNsoneNT Amg vJAL Amg koNsoneNT Amgn AoI b silebL :

SdM :- kd, pK-, koK, SoZ, kiN, koI, koL AsinciZb>

5> koNsoneNT Anig vJAL Amg koNsoneNT Amgn AoI b silebL <

SdM :- pfP, Sf, ffrT, Swd, swd AsinciZb>

6> vJAL Amg koNsoneNT Amgn AoI b silebL <

SdM :- IN, UN, AE(A + y), AoI, A0(A + U) AsinciZb>

8| klij silebLsiZ Asi knmnbn beK klij Amdi frNT klij hñ n Sd doKpsu  
 yU > mdumSd nhri>

9| semi-vJALsiZsukoNsoneNT AoIn lri>

## **n̄hb**

- 1> silebL kd̄ bukbge? msigi t̄zN-t̄zNb sr̄ksiZ Ad̄ukri krin? n̄hb
- 2> silebLgi 'piK' h̄ bsi krin? piK l̄tb silebL l̄b ȳbr?
- 3> m̄t̄l̄n̄gi AopN AmsiZ k̄oj silebLgi S̄dM pidm n̄hrKU>
- 4> m̄t̄l̄n̄gi silebL mSL kyas? S̄dM pidm t̄KU>
- 5> m̄t̄l̄n̄gi silebLgi mrMd l̄rKU>

\*\*\*\*\*

# Anisb srK

## 1) rī

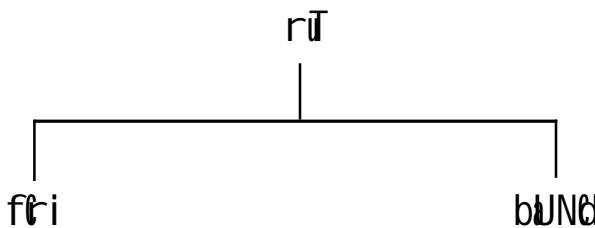
wħEAmgi mnid Sħid dgi mrAol b nTtħeg mpżiż Aol b ArH ceNb srK hăbdid morfiM AdburT hän Snib morfiM hăbdidi ArHdi l b mdibu AmKhNn ArH HōKp mceT-mceT Aol ndi Hgħi b nTtħeg Siġġid Kp ydib ArH ceNb whēn Ttħeg whēmceT Admi > Asigħiġi morfiMsizgi mrKt mrAol b ArHceNb AdurTni hăbnin rīt hăbsi whēAol bsuyield ntTħeg whēgi mceT Aol bsuyield > Adu Aol rbdi kri krMib mSLgi whēgi mceT AdburTni hän l-ġani > msu SNnbegħid M mSgi Siġġid Sħid Msizzi yeżże-

Sħid M :-

cage, crol, cloe, cri  
I ge, I rel, I de, I ri  
kōKn, kōKt, kōKki  
Sīn, Sīt, Sīki AsinciZb>

mHKki Sħid cage, crol, cloe, cri hăbsid 'ca' hăb Am, I ge, I rol,  
I de, I ri hăbsidn 'l' hăb Am, Adig kōKn, kōKt, kōKki hăbsidn 'kōK' Adig  
Sīn, Sīt, Sīki hăbsidn Sīt hăb Amdi l tt-T-tTtn yibb Ure > Ahnbgħi  
kżiġi 'ca' Anisbgi kżiġi 'l' I HōKsieg, -ge, -rol, -de Amsiż -ri hăbsiZ  
Asi Adig Ahmisi kżiġi 'kōK' Adig mrisib kżiġi 'Sīt' hăbsi I HōKsiegn  
-n, -t, Amsiż -ki Asi l-hol > mSol siżi hăbdid -ge, -rol, -de, -ri, -n, -t Amsiż  
-ki Asidi ArH i ftiegħ mnsu Uri > Asezbdi mSol gisu ArHdi l b AdburT Aol b  
nTtħeg mrAol b ArHdi ca' l Amdi kōK, Sīt hăbsin f'z-żon Kli i > 'cage' hăbg  
'crol' hăbg Anigi mrKt ArHd Señnribi 'c-' hăbsin pirib cibgi ArH  
hăbdid mpżiż Aol b ArH Adid cniżbzgi mAoz Amg cniżdbagi mAoz Amg t-Kli i >  
Admadi -ge hăbsin cage hăbgi AniZb Adu UTI i Adig -rol hăbsin cbu hăbdid  
tħiżdbagi mAoz Adu UTI i > AdburT Aol b ArHdi 'ca' hăb morfiM Asin  
piri > mriż Asidgi 'ca' hăbsi rīTni > mtu Asin 'l', 'kōK' Amsiż 'Sīt' Ahm  
AsisurTni >

mHKki Sħid 'ca' hăbsi whēgi mceT Amni Adig I Amsiż kōK Amsiż  
Sīt Ahmisi whēAol n l b z-żżejjix > msidgi rīT Asin mSL Ani HōK Kn Siġġid Kp yid > mdid  
< firi rīT Amsiż b'und rīT Asini >



rTki mSL tKp

**fri rT** < AtopPp AefiKs nTtfg rTSiZgi mteZ yUdn msamHNtn wh  
Aol n lePcb zMb rTSiZ Adbu**fri** rT hdn Snb SdM :- mi, Af cK, fi, IN, U  
AsinciZb>

mEtNgi fri rTSiZdi nUN zKtni> I, pinciZb vrb forM Srdi fri rT  
Aol bgMn Ub fizi> mSol siZ Asidi vrbL forMni hdbdi mSol siZ Asidi rT Ado  
vrbL sfiKs Am tPtn seMbni> Adm mSol Asidi I + I = I; AhNbgi, In  
I driknciZb lbgI I hdb rT Adm Adg Anisogi In cd, HKI, AsinciZbd  
yUrib vrbL sfiKs I Adm> pigi mtZdsuAdmzd > pi = pi + I = pini>

**buND rT** < AtopPp rT nTtrg AefiKssiZgi mteZ yUdn mHNtn wh Aol n  
lePcb zMdb rTSiZ Adbu**buND** rT hdn Snb SdM :- 'cb' nTtfg 'cd' hdb wh  
yUrib 'c-', 'HKp' nTtrg 'HKte' hdb wh yUrib 'HK-', 'INb' nTtrg 'INge'  
hdb wh yUrib 'IN-' Asi buND rT zKtni> mrMdi mSol siZ Asin mpz Aol b  
ArH AdupirbsumSol n AtopPp morfiMgi mteZ yUdn mHNnt lePcb zMde>

mEtNgi buND rTSiZn mSol gi forM kls hdbdi myMn prts Aof spic  
hdn Snb AdutKp zMde> mSol d tPlrib AefiKssiZ Adm mSol gi forM kls  
lePpi> SdM :-

$$ca + b = cb$$

$$ca + ri = cri$$

$$kN + b = KNb$$

$$kL + li = kLIi$$

$$kN + n = KNn >$$

mHKki SdMsizd yUrib **cb** AmsZ **kNb** Asi nUNni> mrMdi mSol d nUNd  
tPp yb AefiKssiZ AdutPsiNb ybd nTtn wh preZsiZd nUNn lb zMb  
mfMsiz Ado lb zMmi> Adg **cri**, **kLIi** hdb sin vrbni> mrMdi mSol siZ Asi  
vrbki mH0t0ri> Adg **kNn** hdb sidn modifyr Aol n lb

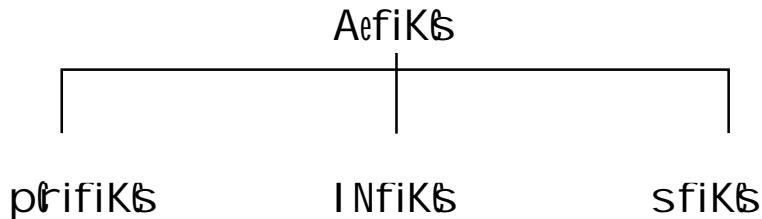
## **nhb**

- 1| rī hā bsi krin? bUNd rīk fī rīk SeNnb SdM pidn tKU>
- 2| mēlōngi rī mSL kyās? SdM pidn nhrKU>
- 3| mēlōngi rītsiZgi mrMd sgi n IrKU>
- 4| mSgi whisiZ Asigi rī SNDOKU-  
cb, tKp, cri, tKli, kTli, cMb, cMmp cMde>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 2) AefiKſ

rīT Amd hPciLI KI ib nTtfg tPsiLI KI ibsiZ Adbu **AefiKſ** hān SnB  
AefiKſ hābsi mrAol b mSL AhM HoKn Sd dōKI > mdödi :- p̄fifiKſ, INfiKſ  
AmsiZ sfikſ>



**p̄fifiKſ** < rīT nTtfg s̄teMgi mn̄d tPsiLI KI ib morfiMsiz Adbu **p̄fifiKſ**  
hān SnB SdM :-

mhKki STk s̄oKnSi>  
ncaAduw̄rKU>  
migi mpoT l̄r̄m̄>

mHKt pirib wh̄preZsiZ Asid yUrib STk, ncampot hāb wh̄siZ Asid yUrib  
'ST-' 'n-' AmsiZ 'm-' hāb sr̄ksiz Asi p̄fifiKſni> mS̄l siZ Asi rīT Aol ribs sr̄K-  
k̄-caAmdi -poT hāribsiz Asigi mn̄d tPp zKtni> mrM Adm mS̄l siZ Asi  
p̄fifiKſni>

**INfiKſ** < rīT Amgi mn̄d hābdi md̄gi mrKt hPciNb AefiKſpu **INfiKſ**  
hān SnB SdM :-

IjiPsiyN ArbiKt **k-t-b** hābdi 'l b' hābni Adbu **kab** hārbdi "mhKn  
l̄l S̄rb l̄bd̄ SnB Adg **kitb** hārgn 'l̄riK'pu SnB msid rīki mrKt  
hPciLI KI ib ....i....i.... Asi INfiKſni> m̄t̄l̄nnddi msi l̄te> kn̄Mbn  
'crib' hāb wh̄sid 'ri' hābsi 'cb'gi mrKt hPciNbni Adg INfiKſni hān  
hāb yUJ > md̄l̄ S̄dbdḡi hābni> mrMdi 'cb' hābsidi rīT nTte> rīti 'ca  
SKtni> rīki mn̄d hPpbu INfiKſ hābni> m̄t̄l̄nngi mS̄l n hārib Addi  
s̄d mlfikſni>

**sfiK&** < r̄ki mt̄d tPsiLI KI ib AefiK&siZ Ad̄usfiK& h̄ n Snb

SdM :-

- ‘migi’ h̄ b wh̄d ȳrib -gi
- ‘t̄mbd’ h̄ b wh̄d ȳrib -da
- ‘cb’ h̄ b wh̄d ȳrib -b>

‘crKp’ h̄ b wh̄d ȳrib rK Ams̄ p Asi sfiK& z̄tni> mr̄di mS̄l Asi  
r̄ki mt̄d tPp z̄tni>

mt̄l̄ Ngi gr̄ndi sfiK& h̄ bsin S̄d dgi mr̄uAol > sfiK&siZ Asin  
mt̄l̄ Nddi INterogesN, negesN, IMpretiPnciZb t̄Kpt nTtn vr̄bsiZ Asigi  
mp̄l̄ fb, fdb, l̄ld̄i h̄ bnciZb Ad̄usutKI > mr̄M Asidgi l̄N Asid morfol oj i  
Amdi siNteK& h̄ dm̄ ȳm̄ myeK seZn S̄d doKp ȳd̄ h̄ nr̄ibni> sfiK&siZ Asi  
mS̄l gi mH̄dgi h̄ bdi mS̄l n Aol rb nTt̄g Aol rb ȳb mAoZsiZdgi yeZdm̄ Ani  
HoKn Am̄K S̄d doKp ȳd̄ > md̄di <- (1) dirivesneL sfiK&, Ams̄ (2) INfleKsneL  
sfiK& Asini>

**dirivesneL sfiK&** :- sfiK&siZ Ad̄utPsiNb mt̄Md h̄Nn Tr̄Mb forM k̄s  
Ad̄ AhiZb pibsiZ Ad̄u**dirivesneL sfiK&** h̄ n Snb

**INfleKsneL sfiK&** :- sfiK&siZ Ad̄ukrigMb forM Amd tPsiNSrb mt̄d  
forM Ad̄gi ȳub zMb fivM Ad̄ AHiZb Tr̄bdi md̄bu**INfleKsneL sfiK&** h̄ n Snb

sfiK&siZ Asi Am̄KksumS̄l mS̄l n l̄l ndm̄ l̄b Ad̄gi ȳb, ȳdbnciZbdgi  
yeZdm̄ nomineL sfiK&, vr̄bL sfiK& h̄ n S̄d doKI > n̄JNd tPp sfiK& h̄ bdi  
kes, INterogesN, nMbrnciZb ShNb sfiK&siZ AsibunomineL sfiK& h̄ n Snb  
vr̄bt tPp sfiK& h̄ bdi IMpretiPnciZb ShNb sfiK&pvvr̄bL sfiK& h̄ n  
Snb mt̄l̄ Ngi nomineL Amdi vr̄bL sfiK&siZ Ad̄umt̄d nh̄KKni>

## n̄hb

- 1> AefiK& kd̄l buk̄bge? mSL kysil ?
- 2> mt̄l̄ Nd INfiK& l̄br? mt̄l̄ Nd l̄b AefiK& mSLsiZ Ad̄usdM pidm̄ t̄KU>
- 3> mt̄l̄ Ngi gr̄nd sfiK&siZn kr̄Mb H̄dZ pb̄ge?
- 4> mt̄l̄ Ngi sfiK&siZ Asi kri mr̄Mdgi nomineL Amdi vr̄bL h̄ n S̄d doKI ibn̄?

\*\*\*\*\*

### 3) dirivesN

dirivesN hā bsi nhdfizgi mmād form-kls hā bsigi mrMd Srdxnhsi>  
"kls" hā bdi kZIP hā bni> Adg "form" hā bn mAoz hā bni> AdM Aol nmK "form-  
kls" hā bsid "form"gi ArHdi mpz Aol b SKtM Am hā bni> msi whEAm hā bdg  
Amhni> form-kls Am hā bsin whEkZIP nTtfg sgEAmSKki mnzCnb whlsiz  
Adbni> sMn hā rbd msi tredisneL gtnriyNsiZn "prtS Aof spic" hā n Snbdbni>  
whlsizgi bej hā bdi mSøl gi hñKfM Aol ribdø AefiKssiZ tPsiNdm tøzn-  
tøznNb whE Aol hNb ybsiz Adg whlsiz Adggi mrKt lhrib mri Adgi mrMd  
nhbbu dirivesN hā n Snb Adbu tPsiNb SdizmK dirivesNgi mAozdi nTte>  
dirivesN hā bsi mSL Ani sū > mdøi kls-ceNjiz Amsz kls meNteniZni>  
kls-ceNjiz dirivesN hā rg Aøl n AefiKssiZ Adubejsiz Adø tPsiNb mtMd  
whlsiz Adgi hnñnn Aol rMb form kls AduhøKIMdm AtøPp form kls Amd  
AøNSibbuSnb SdM :- cri, cTl i, tMmi, kPpi hā bncizb mtloNgi vrb formsiZ  
Asid 'bā hā b sfiKls Asi tpsiLlg "nUN" Aol ri> mtloAsMn form kls Amdgi  
AtøPp form kls Amd hñzb dirivesNbukls-ceNjiz dirivesN hā n Snb  
mtloNgi kls-ceNjiz dirivesNgi SdM mSøl piri>

vbtgi <	nUN Aol Sib <
cri	crib
piri	pirib
Iri	lrib
Ulri	Ulrib
cTl i	cTl ib
nTte	nTtb

vbt modifyrdgi nUN kMpUNagi srK Aol Sib <

kNn ceLli	kNn ceNb
yMn lPpi	yMn lPp
hñ Søzzi	hñ Søzb

mHKki SdMsiz Asid 'kNn ceLI i', 'yMn lPpi' Amdi 'hH SoZzi'  
h ribsiZsid yUrib 'kNn', 'yMn', 'hH' h ribsiZ Asi ceLI i, lPpi Amdi SoZzi  
h rib vrbsiZ Asigi modifyrni> AdbumSol n ceNb, lPp, SoZb h rib nUNsiZ  
Asig pNn mSol gi mmZd lrb mtMddi mSol siZ Asi nUN ftej Amgi srK  
Aol re Adig nUNgi modifyr AONSi>

mt0 AsMn hoZdoK-hoZjiN tbg i mA0Z Asibukl s-ceNj iZ dirivesN h n  
Snb kls-meNteniZ dirivesN h rg ASol n AefiKls siZ Adm bejsiZ Add tpsiNb  
mtMd whlsiZ Adgi msig i form-kls AduhZdbbuSnb mtl Ngi kls-meNteniZ  
dirivesNgi SdM mSd piri :-

cb - A + cb = Acb

Hkp- A + HKp= AHkp

I Zb- A + I Zb= ArZb

mi- mi + no = mino

hU - hU + cU= hU jU (hU + cU nTtfg Acb)

kM- ha+ kM = hkm (hNngi + kM)

kM- kM + si = kMSi (kM + Asi) AsinciZb>

mHkt pirib 'cb', 'HKp' 'I Zb' AhM Asid A- h b misK ShNb prifiKls  
Asi tpsiNb mtMd hNn SnrMI ib AdunTtb Am ShLI i> AdM Aol nmK nUN  
Aol ndi AdMmK l b AsigMb mSLgi dirivesNbul s meNteniZ dirivesN h bni>

## nhb

- 1> dirivesN h bsi krin? mSL kyas? SdM pidn tKU>
- 2> kls-ceNj iZ dirivesN h bsi krin? msig kls-meNteniZ dirivesNg  
kri SeNn? SdM pidn tKU>
- 3> mtl Ngi kls-ceNj iZ dirivesNgi SdM mtiK cn pidn nhKU>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 4) morfološki celi

SəNHəKsiz Asi mSol gi mməz nTtəg mtəd lkl ib hə bdi lrib SəNHəKsiz Adigi mtəl Nn nTtəg krigib mAoZ Srdgi AhəZb nd > mtəl Asən həZbsin mrM Aol dn cP mNnb ArH-ceNb whənTtəg morfiMsiz Adigi msK SeNnhNb zMmi> Asigib morfiM Amgi təzN-təzNb sKtMbu Aelomorf hə n Sənə mətəl oNgi 'cl' hə b whəAsid morfiM Ani lə hə bdi msi ArH-ceNb mceT Anin pNdn Aol bni> msid 'cə hə b Amg 'b' hə b Amg yuri> Asən 'cTp' hə b whəAsidsu 'cT' hə b Amg 'p' hə b Amg ArH-ceNb srk Ani yuri> whəAni Asid 'cə Amsiz 'cT' hə bsin rətni> Adig 'b' Amsiz 'p' Ani Asin AefiKəni> b Amsiz p Ani Asi msK SeNnj rbsuArHdi cP mNnə mSol gi lFmdgi təzN-təzNb msK Aol Sibni> 'b' hə bsin vol s səNəgi mtəd lEAdig 'p' hə bsin vol sles sətəPKi mtəd lbgı wətni> Adm mSol Ani Asi Aelomorfni>

Aelomorf Aol rKpgi mAoZ Asibu **modifikesN** hə nsuSənə modifikesNgi mrAol b mAoZ nTtəg mSL Ani lə mdədi :- fonolojikeL kNdisN Amsiz morfolojikeL kNdisN Asini>

mHKt hə Sibgən hə bdi 'cə Amsiz 'cT' Anigi mtəd '-b--p' hə b Alomorf Ani lə msigən SəNHəKn mrM Aol dn Aelomorf Aol rKpgi mAoZ Asibu **fonolojikeLLi kNdisN morfološki celi** hə n Sənə mətəl oNgi SəM mSəl piri <

(1) -dəK- ~ - təK- ~ -HəK-; -jN- ~ -cN- ~ -sN-; -gə - ~ -kə - ~ -sə - Amdi -dT- ~ -tT- ~ -HT- AsinciZb>

mHKt piribsiZ Asi Alomorf zəKtni> mrMdi mSol siZ Asi kMpCimeNtri distibisiyənd lə hə bdi Amn lə zMb fivMd AtəPp Amn lə zMde> mdədi :-

hN + dəK + pa	=	hNdəKp
fəl + dəK + pa	=	fəl dəKp
Səl + dəK + pa	=	SədəKp
sə+ dəK + pa	=	sədəKp
sT + təK + pa	=	sTtəKp
fK + təK + pa	=	fKtəKp
SP+ təK + pa	=	SPtəKp
səT + təK + pa	=	səTtəKp
kT + HəK + pa	=	kTHəKP

Ix+ HōK + pa	=	I HōKp
pa+ HōK + pa	=	p HōKp
z̄d + HōK + pa	=	z̄d HōKp AsinciZb>

mHKt pirib SōMsiz Asidgi Ure mddi '-tōK-' h̄d bsin Ib zMbsi mm̄zd  
 Irib morfiM AduAspiresN<sup>10</sup> Amn h̄rg Adg s̄tōP Amn I Mbndni> '-dōK-' n Ib  
 zMbn mm̄zd Irib morfiM AduAspiresN Amn h̄rg vol s s̄UNd (vJAL, kōNsoneNT  
 nTt̄rg semi vJAL) Amn I Mbndni> '-HōK-' n AtE lēMh̄rib mfMsizddmK Ib  
 zMmi> h̄rib AsimK -jN- ~ -cN- ~ sN-; -ḡd - ~ -k̄d - ~ -S̄d - nciZbdsuAdmK  
 HōKI >

### (2) I ~ r

'I' g 'r' gsidi h̄Nn mm̄zd foniM AmTtgi tōzNb mAōZni h̄d S̄te> 'I' n wh̄gi  
 Ah̄bdddK Ib zMmi Adg 'r' n myd ddmK Ib zMmi> SōM <- Iz̄b, IK, INb, IN,  
 AsinciZb> mSōl siZ Asigi mm̄zd 'A-' , 'm-' nciZb vol s SōNHōKsiZn Aol b  
 nTt̄rg I Mb p̄fifiK̄ssiZ tPsiNb mtMd Ah̄bd I Mb 'I' siZ Adu'r' AōNSi>  
 mddi :-

A	+	Iz̄b	=	Arz̄b
A	+	INb	=	ArNb
m	+	Iz̄	=	mrz̄
m	+	IN	=	mrN
m	+	INnd	=	mrNnd AsinciZb>

(3) "Ađ Asin H̄nn Ib sil ebLd Ib zMde> md̄dgı -la~ -rgı AtōPp Ael omorff  
 HōKI > SōM <-

tōMb	+	r̄a	=	tōMb̄ra
Ix	+	la	=	Ila
cK	+	la	=	ckl
za	+	ra	=	zr AsinciZb>

(4) -pu~ -bu~ -pa~ -ba~ -ta~ -da~ -ka~ -gnciZbgi I FMDi vol sles Amsz̄ vol s  
 fd neLdgi lēPpni> mSōl suAl omorff zKtni> SōM <-

10 - mt̄z Asid AspiresN h̄rg Aspired s̄tōPg ḡtōTteL f̄iketiP 'h' bu  
 S̄nri>

cK	+	pü
pT	+	pa
pT	+	ta
lOK	+	ta
pOT	+	ka
yEN	+	bu
mi	+	bu
ca	+	ba
lu	+	da
mi	+	gAsinciZb>

5> -I ~ -l i ~ -pi ~ -mi ~ -wi ~ -y - φ Asi morfiM AmSKtgi Al omorfni> SdM <

IK	+	I	pOK	+	I
cT	+	l i	ceL	+	l i
IP	+	pi	fM	+	mi
hx	+	zi	lu	+	wi
IE	+	φ	ca	+	y
pi	+	φ	pø	+	y

mt0AsMn -U, -w, -pü -mø -l e, -pe, -me; -l o, -po, -monciZbsumSøl mSøl gi  
morfimSiZgi Ael omorf zKtni>

morfologijkeLi i kNdisN morfofonemiK ceNj di mtø oNd Ub fde> msiddi Al omorf  
Aøl rKpgi mrM Adufonol ojigi mteZn tKP zMde>

## nhb

- 1> morfofonemiK ceNj hø bsi krino? nhrkU>
- 2> mtø oNd lrib morfofonemiK ceNj Asi krMb mSLnø?
- 3> mtø oNd Ael omorf Aøl rib -siN, ~ -j iN-, ~ -ciN- gi lFM tKU>
- 4> - U, -w, -pü-nü -l ü -y ü φ, Asi Al omorf? mSøl gi lFM tKU>
- 5> lø seNtfeL vUAL Asi heK Hnn l b silebL Anid l b zMbf? krigMøl l b  
trbdi kri tøSi?

\* \* \* \* \*

## 5) kMpUNd wrd

kMpUNd wrd h̄ rg mt̄ Asid Snribdi sNDi Amdi sm̄s h̄ bdni > wh̄  
sgTl Kpd wh̄ wh̄ nTt̄g wh̄gi mruhd bdi r̄k nTt̄g r̄k r̄k pNsINnb  
h̄ bsisudrkr Aol > Asm̄n pNsINnb mtMd heK Hnn Ib SoNH0KsiZ Ad̄ Ah0Zb,  
tiNsINnSib, m̄ZSib nTt̄g m̄NnhNbnciZb HoKI > AsigM̄b mAoZ AsibusNDi  
h̄n Sn̄ m̄t̄ oNgi sNDigi Sm̄ M̄s̄ piri <

### 1> vJAL sNDi

(k) vJAL Ani sNDi t̄bd Am m̄ZSib -

$$\begin{array}{ll} I + I + I & I bd + I bzo = I bd bzo \\ & I + I = I (I d riKnciZb Ib) \end{array}$$

$$\begin{array}{ll} Ae + I + Ae & I ne + I beMm = I nebeMm \\ & I ce + I beMm = I cebemMm/I ceMm \end{array}$$

$$A0 + A = A0 \quad tmo + Acb = tmonc0$$

$$Aa + A = Aa \quad sa + Amb = sun$$

$$\begin{array}{ll} Aa + U = (A + U) & sa + UN = sun \\ A + A = A & I m + AhN = I mhN \\ AE + A = AE & I e + AkNb = I kN \\ U + A = A & ci + Aszb = ciZ AsinciZb > \end{array}$$

(s) vJAL Ani sNDi t̄bd msK hoZSib -

$$\begin{array}{ll} A + I = AE & f j + A + I = fje \\ A + U = A0 & f j + A + U = f j0 AsinciZb > \end{array}$$

I) sNDi t̄rkp mtMd vJAL nTt̄g koNsoneNTki msK hoZSib nTt̄g m̄ZSib -  
A + Atd + Acb = tco

t <sub>d</sub>	+	AhL	=	t <sub>d</sub> N
I <sub>b</sub>	+	AkNb		
I <sub>b</sub>	+	kNb	=	I <sub>b</sub> gNb
m + A I M	+	Akb	=	I Mgx
I M	+	As <sub>z</sub> b	=	I Ms <sub>z</sub>
I M	+	Apib	=	I Mbi
Aa+ m Sa	+	mtM	=	SdM
Ha	+	mpM	=	HbM
I + m	fi	+	mtP	= fidP
U + m U	+	mtP	=	UtP
Cll	+	ms <sub>z</sub>	=	Cs <sub>z</sub>

## 2> koNsoneNT sNDi

m<sub>l</sub>l oNd koNsoneNT sNDi t<sub>r</sub>Kp mtMddi S<sub>o</sub>NH<sub>o</sub>KsiZgi mrKt msK h<sub>o</sub>ZSib  
nTt<sub>r</sub>g m<sub>z</sub>Sib y<sub>M</sub>n HeZngni>

### (k) sNDi t<sub>r</sub>Kp mtMd S<sub>o</sub>NH<sub>o</sub>K Ani m<sub>N</sub>nhNSib -

I + n	I <sub>o</sub> L + na	=	I <sub>o</sub> Nn
	I <sub>l</sub> L + nb	=	I <sub>l</sub> Nnb
n + I	I N + I Kp	=	I <sub>l</sub> I Kp
	I N + I Mb	=	I <sub>l</sub> I Mb
m + n	pM + na	=	p <sub>N</sub> n (mpM A <sub>o</sub> l n)
t + c	kT + cb	=	kccb
n + mi	I N + mi	=	I Nmi
I + mi	I <sub>l</sub> L + mi	=	I <sub>l</sub> Mmi>

### (s) AtEAtE-

n/l + k	sN/sL + k <sub>o</sub> N	=	sig <sub>o</sub> N
n/l + S	sN/sL+ S <sub>o</sub> M	=	sig <sub>o</sub> M
n/l + p	yeN/yeL + pi	=	yeNb <sub>i</sub>
n/l + t	sN/sL + tni	=	sNdni
n/l + H	sN/sL + HK	=	sNHK
n/l + d	sN/sL + da	=	sNd <sub>a</sub> (sLd)

### 3> tōN sNDi

msibutōN-sif hā nsuSnb mētōNgi tōN sistēMdsutōN-sif hā bsi | Ehā n  
mmād UTSfē > (tōNgi mtād tōN-sif hā bād yeZz)>

sNDigi mrMd SrdxnhSfē > hōjik Addi smās hā bduAmK yeZsi > mtād Asid  
smās hā bsin ShLl ibdi whē Amgi mnād rīT nTtēg stēM nTtēg whē Anidgi  
heNn yūb yā hā bsini > AsigMb whē siZ AsimSōl n Aol rō forM-kls Adgi mtāl Nn  
kālP Sā dōKl > AdlumētōNgMb AefiK&ki mteZn whēgi kālP (forM-kls) | ePp  
lōNsiZddi mSōl siZ Asigi kālP Sā dōKpd SādZHib kyārM HeZnē Adm mSōl siZ  
Asi kālP Sā dōKpgi mhāt mSōl n yūrib whēnTtēg stēM nTtēg rīT AditmK  
UTI e > SāM <

mpālfb whēAni yūb whē-

yM-kE	=	yM + kE
fōceZ	=	fō+ ceZ
U-wa	=	U + w,aAsinciZb>

mpālfb whēAnin tōNsiNnrg AmTt Aol n Ub whē-

kōKIE	=	kōK + IE
IgE	=	IN + KE
tōNjK	=	tōN + cK, AsinciZb>

mpālfb whēmri yūb whē-

spōT-1NpōT	=	sa+ poT + IN + poT
Uri-wri	=	U + I i + wa+ I i, AsinciZb>

mpālfb cP-mNnb whē ridplikeT tōb whē-

yM-yM	=	yM + yM
mi-mi	=	mi + mi
nānx	=	nāx+ nā AsinciZb>

mpālfb whēAmg rīT Amg yūb whē-

kāSN	=	kā + SN
pNdoN	=	pN + tōN
tMpk	=	tM+pK, AsinciZb>

mp̄zfb wh̄Amg r̄T Amg ȳUb wh̄-  
 HzNfM = Hz + yN + fM  
 sNjeNnha = sN + seN + nha  
 mireNsx = mi + leN + s̄ AsinciZb>

mp̄zfb wh̄Amg r̄T Amg ȳUb wh̄-  
 wr̄jU = wa+ l̄o+ cU  
 cboksx = ca+ poK + s̄ AsinciZb>

mp̄zfdb wh̄Ani ȳUb wh̄-  
 AcT-AAoK = AcT+AAoK  
 Ac̄AHK = Ac̄+ AHK  
 AkN-AHō = AkN + AHō AsinciZb>

r̄T Amg AefiK̄ski mteZn AoI Sib wh̄Amg ȳUb wh̄-  
 cTniZzi = cT + niZzi  
 cnizb = ca+ niZb  
 cPSd b = cP + Sd b, AsinciZb>

r̄T Amg AefiK̄ski mteZn AoI Sib wh̄Amg ȳUb wh̄-  
 cPSd niZzi = cP + Sd + niZzi  
 t̄Sd niZb = t̄o+ Sd + niZb, AsinciZb>

mp̄zfb wh̄Amg AefiK̄ski mteZn wh̄AoI Sib Amg ȳUb wh̄-  
 sdNb = sa+ tNb  
 koKt̄zb = koK + t̄zb, AsinciZb>

mp̄zfdb wh̄Amg mp̄zfb wh̄Amg ȳUb wh̄-  
 AchU = Ac̄+ Hu  
 AUNpoT = AUN + poT  
 AcpoT = Ac̄+ poT  
 AcceZ = Ac̄+ ceZ, AsinciZb>

## **n̄hb**

- 1> sNDi kd̄l buk̄bge? Sd̄M pid̄n m̄t̄l̄ Ngi sNDigi mr̄Md n̄hrKU>
- 2> sm̄s h̄l bsi krin̄? m̄t̄l̄ Ngi Sd̄M pid̄n sm̄s krin̄ h̄l bdut̄KU>
- 3> sNDig sm̄sk kri SeNn̄? Sd̄M pid̄n t̄KU>
- 4> m̄t̄l̄ Ngi sNDi mSLsiZ AduSd̄M pid̄n n̄hrKU>
- 5> m̄t̄l̄ Ngi wh̄lsizd kr̄M-kr̄Mb wh̄EnTt̄g wh̄gi sr̄K ȳlbge? Sd̄M pid̄n n̄hrKU>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 6) kes

**kes** h̄ bsi n̄Ngi k̄tegorigi mn̄ZcNb sr̄K Amni> msi wh̄preZ Amgi mn̄Zd ȳrib n̄UN n̄Ttr̄y n̄Ngi k̄l̄ PsiZ Adg At̄wh̄preZ Adgi sr̄KsiZ Adg Īrib mri Ad̄b̄UTI ib Ad̄b̄m̄> s̄Mn h̄ rbd wh̄preZ Amd ȳrib n̄UNsiZ Adg At̄wh̄siZggi mr̄Kt Īrib mri Ad̄b̄UTI ibdb̄kes h̄n S̄nb s̄skr̄T, gr̄KnciZb l̄nd l̄bgMn m̄t̄l̄nd kes h̄ bsi l̄te> msin mr̄M Aol dn̄ m̄t̄l̄nd kes l̄te h̄ bdi n̄Tte> m̄t̄l̄nd kes mSL tr̄SK l̄hd n̄ l̄h̄ mSol siZ Addi - (1) nominetiP, (2) AekȳletiP (3) INstruNteL, (4) jenitiP, (5) pr̄tikl̄rdjesN Ams̄Z (6) loketiP Asini>

**(1) nominetiP<-** sbjekT S̄nb kesp̄unominetiP kes h̄n S̄nb msi t̄Kn̄b kes mr̄krdi 'n̄ ni> Ad̄b̄umsi ȳdr̄bsuyd >

S̄M<- c̄Ubn c̄K c̄d >

Afc̄K c̄d >

r̄Mn t̄Mb fil >

c̄Ubn c̄K c̄d >

mHKki S̄Ms̄iZ Asid 'c̄Ubn', 'Afc̄K', 'r̄Mn' Ams̄Z 'c̄Ubn' h̄ rib wh̄siZ Asi sbjekT z̄Ktni> Adg mSol siZ Asi nominetiP kest l̄b n̄UN z̄Ktni> msidgi Ub fil e mddi 'n̄ h̄ bsi t̄PI b̄s̄utPtr̄bsunominetiP kest Ad̄MmK l̄b ya >

**(2) AekȳletiP <-** AobjekT S̄nb kesp̄uAekȳletiP kes h̄n S̄nb msi UTnb kes mr̄krdi 'b̄i h̄ bsi' Ad̄b̄umsi t̄Ptr̄bsuyd > S̄M<

t̄Mb c̄Ubn fil >

c̄Ubn t̄Mb fil >

Afc̄K c̄d >

c̄Ubn t̄Mb k̄ri >

mHKki wh̄preZsiZd ȳrib 't̄Mb', 't̄Mb fil', 'c̄K', 't̄Mb' h̄ ribsiz Asi AobjekT z̄Ktni> 'b̄i h̄ bsi AekȳletiP mr̄krni> Ad̄b̄umsi ȳdr̄b AobjekTs̄l E Ad̄b̄ 'b̄i Asi ȳdr̄b ȳdr̄b yeZdn AobjekT Aol n̄ Īrib n̄UNsiZ Ad̄uAekȳletiP kest l̄b n̄UN z̄Ktni>

**3) INstruNteL <-** HbK Ad̄u p̄ZH̄Kpd ST̄d Aol n̄ sij iNnrib Ad̄b̄

INstrumentel han Sib AdigMb fivMd trib nUN Adbu INstrumentel kest Ib  
nUN han Sib SolM-> tMbn HZn U yLi>

Ah cK c>

mach fSi>

Ah kIMn pral>

mHKki wh preZsiZd yUrib HZn, Sib, ch, kIMn, ha ribsiz Asi  
INstrumentel kest Ib form zKtni> INstrumentel kestdi na ha bsi yUdb  
yde>

(4) **jenetiP** < msibusesiP kes han Sib tol nb Sib kesibusesiP  
nTtrb jenetiP kes han kh msi tKnb mrkrdi '-ki ~ -gi' ha bsin> msidi  
sol dnmK yUdb yde> SolM <

msi AhKki kIMni>

msi tMbggi yMni>

magi Idr iK piro>

mHKki SolMSiZd yUrib '-ki' '-gi' tol nb ha bdi AhKki, tMbggi, magi ha b  
whisiz Asi jenetiP kest Ib form zKtni>

(5) **prtikirajesN** < Asini hab nTtrb AkKnb msK tKp kespu  
prtikirajesN kes han Sib metiNgi '-ti nTtrb 'du Asi prtikirajesN  
kes ShNbni> SolM->

Ah cKtubni>

mhKn HbKtutbni>

mhKn cbuhUgdb mli>

rMdu mhKn IKnB ha Sibni>

mHKt pirib SolMSiZ Asid cKtHbKtcbdy Amdi rMdu ha b whisiz Asi  
prtikirajesN kest Ib zKtni>

(6) **loketiP** < lFM nTtrb mfM tKp kespu loketiP kes han Sib  
metiNd '-tanTtrb 'da tPtm loketiP kes ShLI i> SolM:-

AEl Mfd IB

mhK kHeNd cTSi>

AÞol d mal KI >

Kðaknaknal Þ

mHKt pirib SðMSiZ Asid yUrib IMfId, kHeNd, AÞol d msíZ kd hð rib  
whðiZ Asi lðketiv kest lb zKtni>

mHKt piribsiZ Asi mEtþoNd lb kessiZni> mEtþoNd letiN, grBK,  
sískriTnciZb lðNd lbgiIn kes Asi lðte> Adg keski mtíZiNn INfIBKT tðde>  
mrM Asidgi kes hð bsinUNgi ketegðrigi mníZ cLl bsúl NfleKsneL ketegðidi  
nTte>

## nhb

- 1| kes kdð bukðge? mEtþoNgi keski msK tKtm IrKU>
- 2| mEtþoNd kes kyalþge? nhRKU>
- 3| mEtþoNgi kes mrkrSiZdukri krinó?

\*\*\*\*\*

## 7) teNS

teNS hā bg tāM hā bg SeNnē AdMnmK Aol dñsuAni Asigi mrKt yMn  
nKnB mri lē teNS hā bsin UTI ibdi HōdōK AmbuzZl ib mtMdgi tōZN-tōZNb  
tākKt yeZbdni> mriAol b teNS mSL AhMSK lēhā n lōb mSōl siZ Addi pāT,  
prjēNT AmsūZ fybr Asini> AdbumSōl siZ Asi lōN SōlZmKt lētē> pāT,  
prjēNT AmsūZ fybr hā bsi myeK seZn UTnbgidmKt Añol n lōN hñbd 'hōj iK'  
hā b mtM Ambuhñn lēPp tā > msigi pol NT Aof tāM AsibuprjēNT hā n  
Sngni> Adndi HōdōK Aduhōj iKmK HōKl i hā bdi zZl ib mtM Adg lōl nn cTl i>  
msigi mmād HōKSib HōdōK Adbu pāT Adg msigi mtād HōKl KkdbSiZ Adbu  
fybr hā bsini>

→  
pāT              prjēNT              fybr

mēlōNd teNS Asi grBK, letiN, sñskrITnciZb lōNsizd lbgMn Ub fide>  
Adg teNS Asi whEAtgi mteZn UTI i>

SdM:-

AElzrāZ kHeL kd >  
AEzsi kHeL kd >  
AElhōj iK kHeL kd >  
AEhyeZ kHeL kgni>  
mazrāZ mol rāZ cTl i>  
mazsi mol rāZ cTl i>  
mahōj iK mol rāZ cTl i>  
mahyeZ mol rāZ cTkni>

mHKki whEpreZsiZ Asi tōZN-tōZNb mtMd l b whEpreZsiZ zKtni>  
'zrāZ' hā b Asi yJb whEpreZsiZ Asin hñsib mtM pāT tāM ShLI i> Adg  
'hōj iK' hā b whE Asi yJb whEpreZsiZ Asin prjēNT tāM hā bdi hōj iKki mtM  
AduShLI i> Adg 'hyeZ' hā bsi yJribSiZ Addi tād l Kkdb HōKtrb HbK Adu  
hā bdi fybr tāM ShLI i>

mtž Asid m̄t̄l̄ Ngi h̄Nndgi S̄nrKI ib p̄st̄, pr̄jeNT Ams̄l̄ fyl̄rgi  
AefiK̄ssiZgi mrMd Srdx̄pNb drkr̄ l̄ teN̄s n̄hb mtMd **AspeK** Ams̄l̄ model iti  
h̄l̄ b Ani Asi H̄d̄Kp yde> AspeKki mtžddi mtžd AspeKki pNdPt n̄hrKkni>  
Ad̄bu model itigi mrMddi Srdx̄pLI i>

model iti h̄l̄ bdi AcM̄b, s̄ol db, negesN, pr̄hibisN, AniZb, ApM̄b,  
b̄ybh̄rnciZb foZd̄oKI ib Ad̄bu> m̄t̄l̄ Ngi vrb̄ sfiK̄ -Si, -n̄p̄ -de, -s, -H̄K, -pi,  
-rnciZb Asi model iti ShNb sfiK̄ zKtni> m̄t̄l̄ Ngi 'c̄siNm̄iNnbirḠinmek̄'  
h̄l̄ b wsE Asid cah̄l̄ b r̄T Asid tPsiLI KI ib sfiK̄ssiZ Asi model iti ShNb  
sfiK̄ zKtni> msid teN̄s n̄Ttr̄b AspeK mr̄kr AmTt yde> Ad̄buHbK Adu  
p̄ZH̄Ktr̄b h̄l̄ bdi UTI i> msidi 'r̄l̄ h̄l̄ b sfiK̄ Asigi mr̄Mnni> HbK Adu  
p̄ZH̄KnbgidmK cTp̄gi HbK Am drkr̄ l̄ cTtr̄b h̄l̄ bdi H̄d̄rib Adu  
p̄ZH̄Ktr̄bnin p̄ZH̄Kte h̄l̄ bduUb fbni> kngMbn -Si h̄l̄ bsi p̄st̄ teN̄s ShNbni  
h̄l̄ Ad̄bu-Si h̄l̄ bsidi difinitiP h̄l̄ bdi s̄ol db ShNb model iti mr̄krni>

msidgi m̄t̄l̄ Ngi teN̄s Asi sfiK̄ssiZgi m̄teZn UTP zMde, msidi wh̄  
Srgi m̄teZn UTI i h̄l̄ b yd> m̄t̄l̄ Ngi c̄l̄, cTl̄ i h̄l̄ bsi l̄ Nfiniti ShNbni> krMb  
mtMdgi h̄l̄Kpn̄ kym̄ k̄l̄ n̄ l̄Sigdge h̄l̄ b AkKn̄b mtM pib zMde> mt0AsMn  
'cri' h̄l̄ bsin ShLI ibdi cTHri h̄l̄ bni> msisukyM̄ k̄l̄ n̄ cTHSigni h̄l̄ b AkKn̄b  
tKp zMde> MSol siZ Asis̄l̄ AspeK mr̄kr zKtni> teN̄s mr̄kr n̄Tte> md̄gisu  
mHKt m̄sol siZ Asidi wh̄ AmTtd Ani AhM̄ p̄Nn yJb zMmi> m̄sol siZ Asi  
teN̄s mr̄kr Aol rbdi Ani AhM̄ p̄Nn yJb zMfM H̄Kte> h̄l̄ bdi p̄st̄, pr̄jeNT  
Ams̄l̄ fyl̄r AhMmK wh̄ AmTtd l̄ol n̄ tPsiNdn̄ wh̄preZ Amd l̄b h̄l̄ bsi  
Aol H̄Kte>

mtž Asid teN̄sk t̄l̄ Mg Anigi SeNnb n̄hb yM̄ drkr̄ Aol > t̄l̄ M h̄l̄ bsidi  
mh̄sḡi Aol n̄ leZdn̄ l̄b p̄iT Amni> msidi mHKt h̄l̄ SibgM̄n t̄l̄ M Aedv̄biyeLsiZnsu  
tKp yd n̄Ttr̄b mr̄Nnd̄ wh̄siZn foZd̄oKcb yd> SMn h̄l̄ rbd zsd̄, zr̄z, nh̄l̄,  
z̄l̄ h̄Kki mm̄zd̄, mm̄zzd̄, H̄n̄zd̄, h̄l̄ bnciZb Asidi p̄st̄ t̄l̄ M ShNbni>

teN̄s h̄l̄ bsidi vrb̄ki mtM tKp gr̄matikeL Aol b sr̄K Amni> msigidi  
mr̄kr̄ l̄b t̄l̄ > Ad̄g mr̄kr̄siZ AdumfM, mtM n̄Ttr̄b wh̄wh̄SeNnbgi mtžl̄ Nn

SeNnbdi yrøl > prj eNT teNS mrkrdi mtM pNmKt prj eNT tKkdbni> msig  
pst nTtrø fytr teNS mrkrgrg pNn whEpreZ nTtrø whEAmd yJmiNnbdi  
yrøl > mt0AsMn pst teNS nTtrø fytr teNS mrkrgrg AtopP teNS Amgi  
mrkrgrg pNn IEmiNnb yd> teNS mrkrgrg Z Asi AspeK nTtrø model iti  
mrkrgrdi pNn yJmiNnb yd >

## **nhb**

- 1| teNS hñ bsi krino? msig tñ Mg kri SeNn?
- 2| mñtñ Ngı AedvñbiyeL Aof tñ M hñ bdi teNS ShNb whñiZ Adñkri krino?
- 3| model iti hñ bsi krino? msin kri tKpg?

\*\*\*\*\*

## 8) Aspek

Aspek həbsi vəbk ləlndm lb mSL Amni> msin tKİ ibdi HbK Adu  
ləl Səbral ol dəfibranTtəg krMb fivMd ləribge həbdutKpni> mtM tKİ p nTte>  
INfinitiP (AkKnB lətb), kNtiniUtıP (cTHrKİ ib), kMpłitıP (ləl Səb), nN-  
riAeləjesN (pəZHəKtərib), kojesN (təhNb) AsinciZb SnbsiZ Asi Aspek  
zKİtni> SəM - 'cl', 'cTİ i', 'tə' AsinciZb forMsiz Asi INfinitiPni> mrMdi  
krMb mtMdgi həSi Amdi kyakılın cTHSigni həb Aduknnsuhəb zMde> 'cri',  
'pəri' AsinciZb forMsiz Asi kNtiniUtıP AspekT ləb forMni> mrMdi 'AEcK  
cri' həbsid AhK həjikmKti cK cərgi HbK Adutəri AdubukrMb mtMd ləl gdge  
həbdədi tKİ p zMde> Adıg HbK Adıdi hənnn həSərbni> 'cəre', 'təKİ e' AsinciZb  
Asi kMpłitıP Snbni> msin tKİ ibdi kMpłitıP həbdiləlrbriyeləj tərbni>  
HbK AdupəZHəKSəne həb tKİpnı> mtə AsMn 'cTkə', 'cəgə' həbsin pəZHəKtərib  
tədərib həbdiləjiesN Aspek tKİpnı> sMn hərbəd HbK AdupəZHəKtəri  
ləl nn pəZHəKtbsiyUI> krigMb HbK Am təhNbəkokesN hən Snb 'chLı e'  
həbsid yərib 'hL' Asin pəZHəKp Adubə NsiN yUI həb UTI i> Adubə 'hL' Asi  
Aspek Aəl rbsumətənnddi ciZnnizəl Aəl > mrMdi 'hL' həbsi mətənngi hNn,  
hNb həbnciZbd yərib hN Asig simNtiK rilesNsiP ləbgM Ub fəzi>

AspekK teNsk Ani Asi yəMn sədən nhb mətənNgidmKtdi drkr Aəl >  
teNsk həbsin mtMbugəntikeLI i məK tədm tKİpnı Adıg Aspek həbsidi mtM  
tKİ p ntTe> msidgi Ani Asi SeNnƏhəbsi Ub file> həndgi ləhrKİ ib 'l, -l i, -  
re, ge, -le' həb teNsk məkrni hənrəbsiZ Asi Aspek məkr zKİtni>

### nhb

- 1> Aspek kədəbukə? SəM pidən tKİU>
- 2> AspekK model itig kri SeNnə? SəMn səgTtm UTI ▶
- 3> AspekN ShLı ibsi krino? mətənnd fə Aspek Srgi msK mmiZ tKİU>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 9) prsN

prsneL p̄nUN mSL AhM Adb̄ prsN h̄n Sn̄ z̄l ib mi Adb̄ fr̄t̄  
prsN Adg trib mi Adb̄ sekeNd̄ prsN Adg mgi mrMd z̄nrib mi Adb̄ Hrd̄  
prsN h̄n Sn̄ m̄t̄ oNddi prsN Asi p̄nUNsiZddmK Ī m̄t̄ oNd siZgl̄r  
Amdi p̄reL h̄bdi Amdgi heNb ShNb AnimKt prsneL p̄nUNsiZd prsN  
AhMmK Ī msi tebL Amd mSd UTI i>

### prsN

fr̄t̄ prsN

sekeNd̄ prsN

Hrd̄ prsN

### siZgl̄r

AfAhK

n/nhK

m/mhK

### p̄reL

ASol

nSol

mSol

prsneL p̄nUNsiZgi sekeNdri forMsiz Ī msi p̄reL forMddi yMn  
myeK seZn Ub f̄zi> mSol siZ Adb̄ fr̄t̄ prsNd 'I /A', sekeNd̄ prsNd 'n'  
AmsiZ Hrd̄ prsNd 'm' ni>

Aek c̄ , AEkHeNd cTl i h̄b sid z̄l ib AduAEni> nxcTl o, nxfMmuh̄ bsid  
Ah z̄l ibd̄ni Adg nn tr̄bd̄ni> Adg mazr̄z I Kte, mhK I Kkni h̄b sid mhKki  
mrMd z̄nbni> manTt̄g mhK z̄bsuAol de Adg t̄bsuAol de>

mhKt piribsiZ Asidgi S̄le mddi AE/ AhK h̄b sin waZ̄l ib mi Adm̄i  
Adg nx/ nhK Asin Atb̄ mi Adm̄i AmsiZ m/mhK h̄b sin mhKki mrMd z̄nrib  
mi Adm̄i> m̄t̄ oNddi I ist t̄bgMn nMbrgi mt̄z I Nn vr̄bt I NfI BKT t̄de>

m̄t̄ oNgi prsneL p̄nUNsiZ Asi 'kiN' h̄bdi mrimt̄gi mt̄zddi  
I NAel iniAebL pojesN h̄bdi pojesr Adg HdoKn̄ yd̄ Ī SdM - 'AE h̄b  
tr̄bd̄i I m̄p̄ I yM̄b, I nU, I ce, I pu h̄b kiN tr̄Msiz Asid 'I' h̄b fr̄t̄  
prsNgi sekeNdri forM Asi sol dn yJdb yde> \*Agi nm̄a \*Agi mmanTt̄g  
\*Agi nyM̄b nTt̄g \*Agi myM̄b h̄b s̄i cTnd̄e> mt̄oAsM̄n 'ngi h̄rbdi sol dn  
nm̄a np̄a nyM̄b, np̄uAsinciZb Sn̄ 'mgi' mt̄zdsucP mNnEh̄b yd̄ > mddi 'mgi'  
h̄rbdi mgi mm̄a mgi mp̄aAsM̄n h̄n Ī mgi I manTt̄g \*mgi nmah̄ bsi cTnd̄e>

AdigMn \*ngi l ma\*ngi mmahd bsisucTnde>

**nhb**

- 1> mEtloNd prsN kyalP kri krin?
- 2> mEtloNgi prsnel pfnUNsiZg kiN trNsiZg HdoKnb yde ha bduSdM pidm tku>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 10) wrd kls

wrd kls h̄ bsi t̄redisneL ḡmriyNsiZn pr̄ts Aof sp̄c h̄ nb Adm̄>  
ḡmriyNnb mtMd wh̄sizbulzI P Sd dōKt̄ msk mmiZ t̄Kt̄ n̄b h̄ bsi tz̄l fde>  
t̄redisneL ḡmriyNsiZn wrd (wh̄bulArHdgi yeZl ḡ msk mmiZ t̄Kl Mmi Adbu  
mod̄N ḡmriyNsiZn msidi c̄ldbn̄ h̄ n̄l > mSol n̄ wh̄siz Adm̄ l̄b zMb  
AefiK̄ssiz Adigi mteZn wh̄lgi k̄l P̄siZ Sd dōKl > t̄N̄fomesneL  
ḡmriyNsiZn wh̄bulzI P Sd dōKp t̄redisneL Amdi st̄KcreL ḡmriyN  
AnimKki mT Adul̄sili i>

m̄t̄l̄ngi mr̄Aol b wrd kls ti n̄UN, vrb, modifl yr (AedjeKtiv, Aedvrb),  
p̄nUN (n̄UN-sbs̄tit̄ȳ), KNjsN Ams̄s̄ sbs̄tentip̄s AsinciZb Asini>

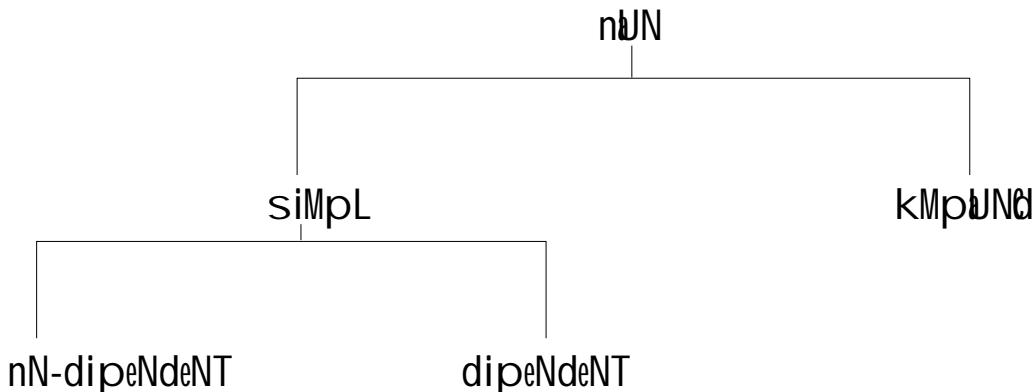
**n̄UN** :- m̄t̄l̄nd, n̄UN h̄ bsi mSol n̄ wh̄preZsiZd l̄b fivM Amdi mSol n̄  
l̄l ndm l̄b zMb AefiK̄ssizgi mteZn t̄Kp zMmi > wh̄preZ Amd **sbjeKT** nTt̄rg  
**Objekt** Aol n̄ l̄b zMI b Amdi mSol pirib AefiK̄ssiz Asigi mn̄dgi Am nTt̄rg  
Amdgi heNn l̄b zMb formsiZ Adl̄nUNni h̄ n̄l̄gn̄i > AefiK̄ssiz Addi :-

A -	: prsnifyr ShNb pr̄fiK̄s
A - I -	: fr̄st̄ prsn pr̄nomineL pr̄fiK̄s
n -	: sekeN̄d prsn pr̄nomineL pr̄fiK̄s
m -	: H̄rd prsn pr̄nomineL pr̄fiK̄s
m - ~ S̄T -	: meNnr / mod ShNb pr̄fiK̄s
-na	: AejeNT / AeKtr / INSTRUMENT Shnb sfik̄s
-pu~ -bu	: pesenT / risivr ShNb sfik̄s
-ta~ -da	: loketiv ShNb sfik̄s
-ti ~ -di	: pr̄tikl̄rdjesN ShNb sfik̄s
-tu~ -du	: dimonstretiP ShNb sfik̄s
-ka~ -ga	: l̄lnb ShNb sfik̄s
-ki ~ -gi	: jenetiP / posesiP ShNb sfik̄s
-la~ -ra	: InterogesN / whxShNb sfik̄s
-tx~ -dx	: Adsol etiz ShNb sfik̄s
-su	: Also / l̄lnb ShNb sfik̄s

-si	: dimonstratiP ShNb sfiKš
-siZ	: pluriti (Amdgi heNb) ShNb sfiKš
-Sol ~ -hol	: kletektiviti ShNb sfiKš
-mK	: prsnifikesN ShNb sfiKš
-ni	: kopla/ kopletiP vrb
-ne	: Ad deNtifyr ShNb sfiKš
-ba~ -pa	: nominal djr ShNb sfiKš

nUNgi rT nTtfg forM SolZmKn mHkt pirib AefiKssiz Asi lOl nMK  
 lOb zMde h̄ bdi tPnb yobsuyUI > AdgisumHkt AefiKssiz Asi pNn lEniNnb  
 yobsuyUI > AduAol rbsumSol siZ Asi nUN AefiKš zKtni>

m̄t̄l̄nGi nUNsiZ Asi mSol gi mn̄d yUrib srksiz Adgi mt̄l̄ Nn mSL  
 Ani HoKn Sd doKI > m̄d̄l̄ - (1) simPL nUN, Amsz (2) kmpUND nUN, Asini>  
 simPL nUNsiZ Asi AmkksunN-dipeNdeNT Amsz dipenDeNT h̄n AniHoKn  
 Sd doKI >



(1) **simPL nUN** :- forMsiz Add mSd pirib fivM AhM Asigi mn̄dgi AmTtbu  
 lrbdi mdu simPL nUNni h̄n lO > mSol siZ Addi : -

(k) forMsiz Adm AefiKssizgi mteZ yUdn mHnt whEAol n nUNgi mH0tob  
 zMI b, SdM Aol n : mi, za tmb, yM, AsinciZb>

(s) forMsiz Adm p̄ifiKški mteZ lrg whEAol n lB zMI b, SdM Aol n :  
 Stk, mca mHoZ, AsinciZb>

(l) r̄tsiz Add -ba~ -pa tPsiLlg whEAol n lePp zMI b Amdi nUNgi  
 AefiKssiz lB zMI b, SdM Aol n : cb, HKp, cSib, AsinciZbsiz Asini>

mHkt pirib fivM AhM Asigi mn̄dgi AhNbgi (k) d yUrib kziPki  
 nUNsiZn nN-dipeNdeNTni Adg (s) Amsz (l) d yUribsiZ Adm dipenDeNT nUNni>

**nN-dipeNDent nUN** :- AefiKsski mteZ yUdn whEAol bt nTtn nUNgi mH0 tib zMb Amdi nUNgi AefiKssiZdi tPsiNb ybsiZ AdbuN-dipeNDent nUN kdi > SdM :- mi, lsiZ, tMb, AsinciZb nUNsiZ Asid mHkt pirib nUNgi AefiKssiZ Asi tPsiNb yd > mddi :-

mi + bu	lsiZ + bu	tMb + bu
mi + da	lsiZ + da	tMb + da
mi + na	lsiZ + na	tMb + na
mi + gi	lsiZ + gi	tMb + gi
mi + ga	lsiZ + ga	tMb + ga
mi + dx	lsiZ + dx	tMb + dxAsinciZb>

mi, lsiZ, tMb, AsinciZb mHnt whEAol n whpreZsiZd lePcbgi SdM :-

mi l ol nmK cTSre>  
 lsiZ yMn cJre>  
 tMb cK cre>  
 cJbn lsiZ HKI > AsinciZb>

**dipeNDent nUN** :- AefiKssiZgi mteZ yUdn nUN Aol n l b zMdbsiZ AdbuN-dipeNDent nUNni hdn l hB mSol siZ Addi :- ST + ka m+ca m + HoZ, ca+ b, cT + p, AsinciZb Asini>

STka+ du	mca+ du	cb + du
STka+ si	mca+ si	cb + si
STka+ ra	mca+ ra	cb + ra
STka+ ni	mca+ ni	cb + ni AsinciZb>

**(2) kMpUND nUN** :- forMsiz AdunUN nTtfg nUN Amg AtE forMsizg pllg nUN Aol bsiZ AdbuNkMpUND nUN hdn Snb kMpUND nUN Asi mSol d yUrib srKsiZ Adgi mtzINn mSL 6 (trK) HoKn AmKksuSd doKI > mSol siZ Addi :-

nUN + nUN :-

cK	+	sK
kɒN	+	HəZ
U	+	hE
yɒT	+	cE
fi	+	sɒ
U	+	sɒ
HəZ	+	zKp AsinciZb>

nUN + nUN + nUN :-

cK	+	sK	+	sɒ
kɒN	+	HəZ	+	səMb
U	+	hE	+	yəNb AsinciZb>

nUN + riT :-

wa	+	hx
I	+	rM
SəZ	+	lɔl
fi	+	jəT AsinciZb>

nUN + AugmeNT :-

hʌ	+	jʌ
yM	+	jʌ
I	+	cʌ
HəZ	+	jʌ AsinciZb>

nUN + dimyHitiP :-

hʌ	+	nʌ
HəZ	+	nʌ
sN	+	nʌ
yəN	+	nʌ AsinciZb>

nUN + dekoretIP forM:

sMz	+	HeI oZ
yenSa	+	I KSa
npi	+	nrz AsinciZb>

nUN hʌ bsi AefiKsziZgi mteZn tKp zMmi hʌ bdumHKt UTSr> Asidsu  
nTtn nUN hʌ bsi wñpreZ Amgi mnz d mSøl n lñb fivMdgisutKp zMmi> SdM :-

tMb cK cd >  
cJbn tMb fl >  
mHK cb hre>  
mni kHeL kd >

mHKt pirib whpreZsiZd yJrib tMb, cJb, cK, cb, mni, kHeL  
AsinciZbsiZ Asi sbjeKT nTtrg AobjeTKi lFMd lFbn nJN zKtni>

**verb** :- thedisneL ghariyNsiZn vrb hu bsi tb Alb, lb, AsinciZb ShNb  
whbni hu n lh stRKcreL ghariyNsiZn mSol gi mAoZ mt0 Amdi lFMdgi  
yeZI g msK tKI > Adig thNSformesneL ghariyNsiZn mSol gi mH0 lFM AmsiZ  
ArHdgi yeZI g vrb msK tKI >

mtl oNd vrbsiZ Asidi AefiKssiZ nTtrg kMpUndiZ trg seMb model iti  
Amdi AspeK mrkrsiZg ll ndm lb zMb forMsiZ Admi> mtl oNgi vrbsiZ  
Asin AefiKski mteZ llnsuteN ShNb zMde> vrb rT pMnmK buND rT  
zKtni> Adig rTsiZ Asin wu kl s tKp zMde> mSol g ll nrrib AefiKssiZ  
Adigi mteZn mSol gi wu kl s tPpi> SuM :- 'ca hu b rT Asid 'l' hu b sfIKs  
Asi hPciLIg 'cd' hu bsi vrbsi, Adbu'ca hu b rT Asid 'ba hu b sfIKs Asi  
tPsiLIg 'cb' hu bdi msi nJN Aol re>

buND rTsiZd mSd pirib sfIKssiZ Asi tPsiLIg Aol rKp forMsiZ  
Adumtl oNgi vrbsi> sfIKssiZ Adi :-

-I, -I i, -I e, -ke, -IM, -IK, -IK,-Si, -te, -ll, -U, -lo, -lo, -lu-nu-So, -s, -si,  
-n, -pi, -c, ne, -ko, -bol, -hN, -hl -sN, -HoK, -ST, -Sd, -HT, -miN, -mN  
AmsiZ -H, Asini>

mHKt pirib vrb sfIKssiZ Asi Amdgi heNn rT Amd tPsiNb yd >  
AdbuSol n lb zMb fivMdgi yeZI g mSL mri HoKn Sd doKp yd > mddi (1) rTk  
hek Hon lb zMb sfIKssiZ, (2) Arol b, hu bdi fl neL poj isNd lb zMb sfIKssiZ  
AmsiZ (3) fivM pMnmKt lb zMb sfIKssiZ Asini> sfIKssiZ Asigi ArH  
Asi AtoPp sfIKs Am tPl btd heNn seZn UTp ybsuyUri> vrb sfIKssiZ

Asin ShLI ib AduSdMg kNnn mSd UTI i> mdli :-

-I-

msin hebicyeL h̄ bdi mtM pMnmKki Aol b nTt̄g ItT-tTtn HoKp,  
INfinitiP h̄ bdi pSEnd db, sttiP h̄ bdi leZdn l b nTt̄g AcMb  
Am ShLI i> mdli :- ca+ l = cd, l + l =l h̄ bsin ShLI ibsi mHKT  
piribsiZ Asigi mn̄dggi Amdi sol d̄r> AEcK cd, h̄ bsin tKI ibsi  
AEI tT-tTtn cK cbsuAol b yd, nTt̄g Ah cribsi krMb mrMdgin  
Adg kyM kln cSigdge h̄ b AkKnB Am tKp zMdb Aol bsuyd nTt̄g  
AEcK cd̄n hiZb mi Aol bsuyd nTt̄g Ah cK cd h̄ bsi tseZbni h̄ b  
tKpsuAol b yd > -I h̄ bsigi Ael omorft SrsuI B mSol siZ Adli -I ~ -  
I i ~ -pi ~ -mi ~ -wi ~ -zi Asini>

-I i -

msi mHKki Ael omorft yUrib 'I i' Asig SeNnb AsidsuTtn msigi AtE  
AtOpP Ael omorfsiZg fonemikeLI i mNnb I fbsumSol AduhomofOn forMni>  
**homofOn** h̄ bdi SoLhd SoNHoKt i cP mNnb ArHdi SeNnb AdgMb forMsiz  
Adlomi> '-I i' h̄ bsin tKI ibdi kNt inAetiP h̄ bdi HbK AduAsuMcTHrKI i  
h̄ b tKpni> h̄ bdi HbK AduCTHri h̄ bni> AEcK cri, mhK kHeL cTI i,  
tM b kNn ceLI i, msid cbgi, cTpgi, ceNbgi HbK AduCTHri h̄ bdi tdm  
Iri h̄ bduUTI i> msin tKI ibdi HbK Adu l ol d̄r i h̄ bsini> msigi  
Ael omorfti - ri ~ -mi ~ -zi ~ -wi ~ -pi ~ -r ~ -m ~ -z ~ -p ~ -I Asini>

-I e-

msin kMpIBtiP nTt̄g riyel d̄jesN h̄ bdi HbK AdupZHokSre nTt̄g  
tSre h̄ bduShLI i> AEcK cre, mdul siZd IPI e, msid cre, h̄ bsid cb  
Adul ol re h̄ b tKI i> Adg IPI e h̄ bsin Ippi h̄ bduSle h̄ b tKI i>  
msigi Ael omorfti -re ~ -me ~ -pe ~ -ze ~ -Ae Asini>

-ke-

msidi INteNtiP h̄ bdi AniZb HbKti pZHokt̄rib h̄ bdi nN-  
riyel d̄jesN ShNb sfiKsn> AEcK cge, AEyMd cTke AsinciZb Asid  
yUrib cge Amdi cTke h̄ bsin HbK AdupZHokt̄ri t̄ge h̄ n niZb Adu  
fubdi ShLI i> msigi -ge ~ -g ~ -k h̄ b Ael omorfsiZ I B

-I M-

msin tKI ibdi HbK AduhNn hñMI e> AdbuArePp ArHdi mtZd tKp  
sfik ' -i' nTtfg ' -e' n ShLI i> HbK AduhNndgi tdm AsM IñMI bdi  
' tñMI i' Adg hñnn hñib HbK Adul ol rMI bdi " tñMI e" hñ bsin ShLI i>  
AdbuhñjKti tñre> msigi -rM ~ -zM ~ -mM ~ -pM hñ b AelomorfsiZ  
I

-I K-

msin tKI ibdi HbK AduhNnn hñMI e nTtfg hñiK hñKI e AdbuHbK  
Adul ol dñi> msid cyeTnb HoKtnb yñn ceKsiNgdbdi 'IK' Asi Ani  
sñl > hñndgi tdm IñMI b HbKtdi msigi ' -i ~ -ri' hñ b sfik Adu  
nTtn AtEtPp yñl > mrMdi cTHri hñ b ShNb tñni> hñiKt hñgdb  
mtZd msin 'e ~ re- hñ b sfik Asig lñ nn lñ yñl > msigisu-rK ~ -  
zK ~ -mK ~ -pK hñ b AelomorfsiZ I

-I K-

msidi tKpg mri Iñl 'cñKI e' hñ bsid cng tKI e hñ bduShLI i> msigi  
-rK hñ b Aelomorff Am I

-Si-

msin ShNI ibdi difinitiP hñ bdi sñl dñe hñ b Adñi> 'cñi', cTSi hñ rbdi  
sñl dñmK 'cñ', 'cTp' hñ b HbK Adutñe hñ b tKpni> msigi 'S' hñ b  
Aelomorff AmsuI

-te-

msidi negetiP ShNb sfikñni> 'cñ', 'cTte' hñ bsid 'cñ' Amdi 'cTp'  
hñ b HbK Adutñe hñ b ShLI i> msigi 'de' hñ b Aelomorff Am I  
Iñ nn - 'te', n - 't' Adg - 'de' n - 'd' AñNsñl SñM :-

$$cTte + b = cTtb$$

$$cñ + b = cñb \text{ AsinciZb} >$$

-I ol -

msisunegetiP ShNbñi> AdbuMsiddi AniZb hñ bdi IñTeNsN yñri>

msigi -rø ~ -mo ~ -zo ~ -po h̄ b Ael omorfsiZ Iß msig lø nn Ib  
mtMd '-l i ~ -ri' h̄ b AsinciZb sfiKfsiZ Asi '-l ~ r' nciZb AöNSi>

-U-

msi IMpretiP h̄ bdi yHxpib, Hdb Snbni>

-I 0-

msisuhdb, yHxpib, ShNbni Adbumsig 'U' g SeNnribdi SdKt pZHOKU  
h̄ b yMn kNsNb Am yUn ShNbni> msigi -ro ~ -mo ~ -po ~ -zo h̄ b  
Ael omorfsiZ Iß

-I 0-

msi mHKki -løg SeNnß msidi kñb h̄ bdi bartN tß ShLI i> IKlg  
HbK Adutrbnb ShNbni> msigisur-ro ~ -mo ~ -po ~ -zo h̄ b Ael omorfsiZ  
Iß msigi mmzd yUrø mtMd -re ~ -le ~ -pe ~ -ze ~ -me nciZbsiZ Asi  
'-r ~ -l ~ -m ~ -p ~ -z' n ciZb AöNSi> Adndi - 'r ~ -l' nciZb Asisu  
**homofony** form Aol ri>

-I #

msi Hdb Snb sfiKfsi> Adbumsiddi HbK AduAtøPp mfM Amd cTl g  
pZHOKp tß > msig -'røg AmTtni>

-n#

AHiZb h̄ bdi pñhibisN Snb sfiKfsi>

-n#

msidi tñsnñ cñsnñ h̄ bnciZbd yUrøb 'nñ Adndi> msidi wis tß h̄ bdi  
mgL pibgñbd sij iNnß

-S0-

msisul MpretiP mñkrni> Adñndi Aol rg msin tKI ibdi HbK Adu  
Iøl sNdn tñdn Ißø h̄ b tKpni>

-S-

msidi benifeKtiP h̄l bdi kNnbduAtiPpn fjsnuh̄l bni>

-si-

msisubenifeKtiP ShNb sfiK̄ni> Adbumsiddi kNnbduz̄l ibd̄suyUn  
f̄niNnbgi wni>

-n-

msidi resip̄t̄keL h̄l bdi kNnmNnbgi mĀZni> c̄t̄ miN n + b = c̄niNnb  
h̄l bsid yUrib '-n' Asini>

-pi-

msidi h̄l j b, n̄Nj b, b̄ybh̄r t̄b Snb sfiK̄ni> msin -'U' h̄l b I mpretiP  
ShNb Adig ĪniNnb mtMddi b̄ybh̄r UTI i Adig '-ge ~ -ke' h̄l b nN-  
riyel̄ jesN ShNb sfiK̄ Adig ĪniNnb mtMddi HĀl -UsiTtb ShLI i>  
c̄bige, cTpige, AsinciZb> '-bi' Asi msigi Ael omorfn̄ni>

-C-

msisunN-riyel̄ jesN ShNb sfiK̄k ĪniNnb mtMd h̄l j b, n̄Nj b, b̄ybh̄r  
ShNb sfiK̄ni> Adbumsidi t̄jge, cTcge, h̄l n f̄Zd̄Kcb mSLni> -  
'pi'gi ĀNn-thbd msin I MpretiPk ĪniNnr̄bdi HĀl -UsiTtb ShLI i>  
-j' Asi msigi Ael omorfn̄ni>

-ne-

msidi dik̄retiP ShNbni> t̄rene, cr̄ene h̄l bsid yUribnsini>

-Se-

msidi sjestip̄ nTt̄g solisitesN ShNbni>

-bōl -

ciZnb, t̄t̄b Sdb f̄Zd̄Kpd '-bōl ' Asi sij iNnb msigi 'pōl ' h̄l b Ael omorfn̄  
Am Ī

-hN-

køjesN h̄ bdi HbK t̄hNb ShNb sfiK̄ni> kn̄Mb Amd HbK Adusol dn  
p̄ZH̄KhNb AdbuSnb msi r̄T Aol n Ibsuyd >

h̄

h̄Sib Snb sfiK̄ni>

-sN-

msidi mn̄Zl Md c̄Sibd sij iNn̄ nTt̄g msig i solb soldb Hidn h̄ bdi  
solrbsubera l̄te h̄ dn̄ HbK Adut̄bsuSnb msigi -jN ~ -cN h̄ b  
Aelomorf siZ l̄ kn̄Mbn msibusinshd >

-H̄K-

msin ShLI ibdi mp̄l Md H̄KI Kp nTt̄g mfM Addgi l̄H̄KSib ShLI i>  
h̄Nn l̄Mb mfMd̄gi H̄d̄Kpsumsin ShLI i> msigi -t̄K ~ -d̄K h̄ b  
Aelomorf Ani Amsul̄

-ST-

msidi mHKl Md ciZSTpd sij iNn̄ msigi -'kT ~ -t̄T' h̄ b Aelomorf  
Ani Amg l̄

-Sd -

msidi kd̄b ShNbni> msigi -'kd̄ ~ -gd̄' h̄ b Aelomorf Ani l̄ msidi  
r̄T Aol n Ibsuyd >

-HT-

msidi HTp h̄ bdi ciZHTpnciZb nTt̄g HTp h̄ bdi heKtTpsuSnb  
msisur̄T Aol n Ibsuyd > msigi 't̄T ~ -dT' h̄ b Aelomorf l̄

-mN-

msidi p̄Nn, l̄ol nn t̄b Snb

-mN-

msidi mNb h̄ bdi heNjNn p̄Mb Snb krm c̄ubsumsin t̄KI >

-H-

msidi mSd I NHb, tHb Snb msigi '-d' h̄ b Ael omorF Am I F

mHKt piribsiZ Asi vrbt tPp sfiK̄ssiZni> vrbSiZ Asi mSd gi mĀZdgi  
yeZdm Amk mSL Ani HoKn Sd dōKI > mddi :-

### vrb



**AefiKsesN :-** r̄t sfiK̄s tPtm seMb vrbSiZbuAefiKsesNdgi AoI b  
vrb h̄ n Snb SdM :-

- |            |   |                 |
|------------|---|-----------------|
| Ca+ I      | = | ci >            |
| Ca+ rK + i | = | crKIi >         |
| Ca+ Si     | = | cs > AsinciZb > |

**kMpUNdiZ :-** vrbSiZ Ado nTt̄g AtewhEnTt̄g r̄t tPsiLIg  
AoI b vrbSiZbuKMpUNdiZ t̄g seMb h̄ n Snb SdM :-

- |                        |   |                        |
|------------------------|---|------------------------|
| pi + HK + le           | = | piHKle,                |
| pi + niZ + gi          | = | pinizzi,               |
| pi + HK + c + niZ + zi | = | piHKcniZzi, AsinciZb > |

**modifier :-** (AedjeKtiP AmsiZ Advrb)

modifier h̄ bsi met̄oNddi nUN nTt̄g vrbki mgN foZdōKI ib nTt̄g  
mĀZ t̄KI ib Adbni > SdM :-

- 1> mhK kNn cTp zMme >
- 2> mhK yzn ceNb mini >
- 3> mhK kNn cTI i >
- 4> mhK yzn ceLI i >

mHKki whpreZsiZd yJrib 'kNn' AmsiZ 'yZn' h̄ bsin AhNb AmsiZ Anisb whpreZd 'cTp' Amdi 'ceNb' h̄ b nUNsiZgi mgN foZdOKI > AhMsib AmsiZ mrisb whpreZd mSoln 'cTl i' Amdi 'ceLI i' h̄ b vrbsiZgi mAoz tKI i > mrM Asidgi AedjeKtiP AmsiZ Aedvrb h̄ n SdOKpgi mh̄t modifyrs h̄ n UTI i > msi mSoln modifd t̄rib nTtfg t̄b zMb forMSiZ Addgi yeZdm mSL Ani HoKn SdOKI > moddi :-

### modifyr

restricted

AN-restricted

**restricted** :- modifyrsiZ Adm nUN nTtn AtEkiPki forMSiZbu modifd t̄b zMd̄bdi mSol siZ Adburestricted modifyr h̄ n Snb mSol siZ Addi - nyhreLsiZ, demonstreditiP AmsiZ INterogetiP prnUN, nmiT-Hgi mmiZ Amdi vrbeL nUN AsinciZbni > SdM :-

Az̄ Ad<sup>u</sup>  
Az̄ Ani,  
Az̄ kya  
niZHokb nmiT,  
kdeN Ha  
Afb Az̄, AsinciZb>

mHKki SdMSiZd yJrib **Ad<sup>u</sup> Ani, Af<sup>b</sup>, kya niZHokb, kdeN** Asi mSol g Iol nn Iminnrib nUNsiZ Adgi mgN foZdOKpn > mSol siZ Asin vrbsiZbu modifd t̄b zMd̄ > mrM Asidgi mSol bu restricted modifyr h̄ n Snb

**AN-restricted** :- nUN AmsiZ vrB AnimKpu modifd t̄b zMb modifyrsiZbu ANrestricted modifyr h̄ n Snb SdM :-

h̄iK cTp,  
h̄iK cTl<sup>u</sup>  
fjn cTp,  
fjn cTl<sup>u</sup>

I Un h̄ b,  
I Un h̄ yu AsinciZb>

mHKki SdMsiz Asid **h̄iK**, **fjn**, **I Un**, h̄ bsiZ Asi modifyr zKtni>  
AdbumSol n nUN AmsiZ vrb AnimK modifd t̄b zMbnin mSol buANrestfikted  
modifyrni h̄ n I >

**p̄nUN** :- nUNgi mh̄T siNd̄ sij iNrib wh̄siZ Adbu p̄nUN nTt̄g  
nUN-sbsfityT h̄ n Sd̄ mSol siZ Asin nUNgi mH0t̄b zMmi AmsiZ mSol d nominateL  
sfik̄siZ tPsiNb yd >

SdM :-

mni t̄MbSol d I fmnzi zsi cTkni>

mHKki wh̄preZd 'mni' h̄ bsi AnirK hNn sigiNnre> msi p̄nUN Amn  
siNd̄Kp yd > md̄di :-

mni t̄MbSol d I f **mh̄K** zsi cTkni>

Aknbgi wh̄preZd hNj iNb h̄ bdi Anisb 'mni' Adu 'mh̄K' h̄ b p̄nUN  
Amn siNd̄Kt̄ UTI i> Adndi p̄nUN h̄ bsin nUNgi mh̄T siNd̄ nUNgi mH0Adu  
t̄b zMle> AsigisumHKt msin nUND tPp Aefik̄siZ Adul b zMmi> SdM :-

**mh̄K + ki**

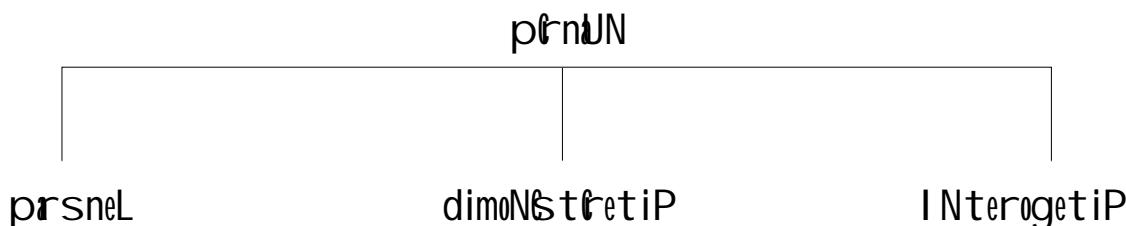
**mh̄K + na**

**mh̄K + pi**

**mh̄K + ti AsinciZb>**

**p̄nUN mSL** < p̄nUNsiZ Asi mriAol b mSL AhM HoKn Sd doKI > mSol siZ

Adndi <-



**prsneL** :- msidi miAol bg mri I hrbd sij iNrb wh̄preZ Amd hNn-hNn

sij iNrib nUN nTtfg nUN fr̄ej Adn mi Aol rbd i mduprsneL p̄nUNn mh̄  
siNgi> m̄lloNdsuprsN AhMmK siZḡr Amsz̄ p̄reL AnimKt l̄p̄ prsN  
AhM Addi fr̄st̄ prsN, sekeNd̄ prsN, Amsz̄ Hrd̄ prsN Asini>

prsN	siZḡr	p̄reL
fr̄st̄ prsN	AE/ AhK	Aol
sekeNd̄ prsN	nx/ nhK	nSol
Hrd̄ prsN	ma/ mhK	mSol

prsneL p̄nUNgi mrMddi hNnsuMKT pNSfe> AdnunSol n nUNgi mh̄  
siNbgi SdM mSd piri> md̄di <-  
**tMbn h̄ , 'cK c̄g AEIKkni'**

msi riportiZ sp̄icni> h̄ Sibsi tMbnni mdgi p̄U tMbni> Adn h̄ Sib  
'tMb' h̄ b fr̄st̄ prsN Adgi mh̄ siNd̄ 'AE h̄ bsin sij iNnbni>

### cUbn h̄ , 'nxzr̄z IKte'

msiddi h̄ rib 'mi' AdnTtb 'Atb Aol Sib mi' Adgi mh̄ siNd̄ h̄ ri Adn  
'mi' Adgi mh̄t 'nx h̄ bsin mh̄ siNd̄ sij iNnri>

### mnin h̄ rMmi , 'mhK IKp zMmol '

msid 'mni' h̄ bsi 'mhK' h̄ b Asin mh̄ siNd̄ sij iNnri>

msid sij iNrib 'AE 'nx Amsz̄ 'mhK' h̄ b wh̄siz Asi prsneL p̄nUN  
zKtni> mSol gi sekeNdri forMsiz h̄ bdi 'A- - I - 'n- 'Amsz̄ 'm-' Asidi nUNsiZg  
tpnd̄ l̄b yd̄, md̄di <-

I yM nyM myM

I sL nsL msL AsinciZb>

**dimoNst̄etip** <msidi bUNd forM zKtni> m̄lloNgi -si, -sM, -duAmsz̄  
-dM h̄ ribsizi dimoNst̄etip ShNb zKtni> mSol suprsneL p̄nUNsiZgMn  
nUNd tPsiNb yd̄> SeNnrib h̄ bbuprsneL p̄nUNn r̄tki mm̄d tPpi Adg  
dimoNst̄etip p̄nUNsiZn r̄tki t̄d tPpi> Adg '-sM' Amdi '-dM' Anisidi  
'-Sol' h̄ b Amgi mt̄d l̄b Adg mSol gi mt̄d -dah̄ bsi tPI btd nUNd tPp

y<sup>d</sup> Adig AyMb mtMd '-s<sup>M</sup>' di- 'r<sup>M</sup>' A<sup>o</sup>LI i>

S<sup>d</sup>M <-

t <sup>M</sup> bsi	t <sup>M</sup> bdu
c <sup>b</sup> si	c <sup>b</sup> du
t <sup>M</sup> bS <sup>I</sup> s <sup>M</sup> d	t <sup>M</sup> bS <sup>I</sup> d <sup>M</sup> d
mniS <sup>I</sup> r <sup>M</sup> d	mniS <sup>I</sup> d <sup>M</sup> d

mHKki S<sup>d</sup>MsiZdgi S<sup>b</sup> zM<sup>I</sup> e mddi dimoN<sup>s</sup> t<sup>r</sup>etiP p<sup>r</sup>nUNsiz Asidi n<sup>u</sup>Nd

tPsiNb y<sup>d</sup> >

dimoN<sup>s</sup> t<sup>r</sup>etiP p<sup>r</sup>nUNsiz Asi f<sup>r</sup>st prsN pronomineL prifiK<sup>s</sup> A-  
Ams<sup>Z</sup> Hrd prsN pronomineL prifiK<sup>s</sup> m- Ani Asig tPsiNnrg wh<sup>E</sup> A<sup>o</sup>l n  
lePp zMmi Adbu'-s<sup>M</sup> Ams<sup>Z</sup> '-d<sup>M</sup> Aniddi Ar<sup>o</sup>l bd '-d<sup>a</sup> Am tPt<sup>r</sup>bdi y<sup>d</sup>e> msin  
f<sup>r</sup>st prsneL prifiK<sup>s</sup>k l<sup>b</sup> mtMd p<sup>r</sup>oksimel h<sup>d</sup> bdi 'AnKp' Adig Hrd prsneL  
prifiK<sup>s</sup>k l<sup>b</sup> mtMd disteL h<sup>d</sup> bdi 'ArPp' ShLI i> S<sup>d</sup>M <-

### p<sup>r</sup>oksimel (AnKp) <

Asi, Ad<sup>d</sup> A<sup>o</sup>MD, Ad<sup>d</sup>MD, Asini>

### disteL (ArPp) <

msi, md<sup>d</sup> m<sup>s</sup>oMD, md<sup>d</sup>MD, Asini>

IntergetiP < INtergetiP p<sup>r</sup>nUNsiz Asisub<sup>u</sup>ND for<sup>M</sup>ni> msi m<sup>s</sup>o  
UTI i> S<sup>d</sup>M <-

kna	k + na	- h <sup>d</sup> c + prsN	(krMb + mi)
kri	k + ri	- h <sup>d</sup> c + HiZ	(krMb + poT)
kdi	k + d <sup>d</sup>	- h <sup>d</sup> c + pl <sup>s</sup>	(krMb + mfM)
krM	k + rM	- h <sup>d</sup> c + meNnr we/mod	(krMb + mAoZ)
ky <sup>a</sup>	k + ya	- h <sup>d</sup> c + k <sup>w</sup> Ntiti	(h <sup>d</sup> mc)
ky <sup>M</sup>	k + yM	- h <sup>d</sup> c + k <sup>w</sup> Ntiti	(h <sup>d</sup> meni)
knd	k + na+ d	- h <sup>d</sup> c + prsN + AeT	(kngid) (AeT h <sup>d</sup> j pl <sup>s</sup> )
kdoMd	k + doM + d	- h <sup>d</sup> c direKsN + AeT	(tu <sup>h</sup> l c direKsN)
k <sup>d</sup> l <sup>z</sup> ek	k + d <sup>d</sup> + zE	- h <sup>d</sup> c + AeKsN + t <sup>d</sup> M	(h <sup>d</sup> weN)

mHKki S<sup>d</sup>MsiZd m<sup>t</sup>l oNd ArH UTpd S<sup>d</sup>oZHib Sr l<sup>b</sup>dg<sup>i</sup> l<sup>b</sup> is A<sup>o</sup>l n pire>

Aduum sin t~~K~~nizl ibdi k h~~b~~ Asin I NtergetiP p~~r~~nUN ShNbni Ad~~g~~ mt~~z~~d  
IKl ibsiz Asin sfiK~~s~~ z~~K~~tni>

mHKt pirib p~~r~~nUNsiz Asin n~~UN~~gi AefiK~~s~~siZ l~~b~~ zMmi> l~~l~~ nn mS~~o~~l n  
n~~UN~~gi poj isNd l~~b~~ zMmi>

**kNjsN** < m~~t~~l oNgi whpreZsiZ Asi **kNneKtiP** nTt~~f~~g kNjsNgi mteZn  
pNsNb, sMj iNb y~~l~~ > m~~t~~l oNgi kNjsN Am h~~b~~ bsi morfim Am, nTt~~f~~g whEAm  
nTt~~f~~g whEkZlP Am Aol bsuy~~l~~ > m~~t~~l oNgi whpreZsiZbusMj iNb zMbsiZ Adu  
mS~~o~~l piri> md~~o~~i <

- (1) - Ams~~z~~
  - (2) - -ga
  - (3) - -ga.... -ga
  - (4) - -ba
  - (5) - -gal ol nn
  - (6) - Ad~~g~~gi
  - (7) - Ad~~g~~i mt~~z~~d
  - (8) - -S~~l~~
  - (9) - -S~~l~~.... -S~~l~~
  - (10) - -ne .... -ne
  - (11) - Ad~~m~~
  - (12) - mrM Ad~~m~~
  - (13) - mrMdi
  - (18) - Ad~~b~~ll
  - (15) - t~~l~~ gMbs~~z~~
  - (16) - Ad~~M~~ Aol nmK
  - (17) - Ad~~m~~Kpu
  - (18) - Ad~~g~~
  - (19) - nTt~~f~~g
  - (20) - m~~K~~
  - (21) - gM Asini> msigi mHKt komapoj h~~b~~ kNjsN Amsulri>  
mHKt pirib kNjsNsiz Asi mS~~o~~l S~~o~~M pidn UTI i <
- (1) t~~l~~Mb **Ams~~z~~** AEsNnri>  
(2) t~~l~~Mbn za**Ams~~z~~** Ah sac~~l~~ >

- (3) toMbn za**Amsz** Ah sa**Amsz** cUbn hwd cd >
- (4) toMb, cUb, mni, yd m **Amsz** AesNnri>
- (5) AeI bohLg sNnri>
- (6) I MfL treL nMbfL treLg tiNnre>
- (7) I MfL treLg nMbfL treLg tiNnre>
- (8) Ag mnig toMbg cUbg Srg cTl i>
- (9) Asol gi mniZd I b, yM Adgi mnKt hb, hho pMbidgi mSoZd I b, nipdu cTSre>
- (10) AetoMbg I o l nn sNnri>
- (11) AetoMbig mnig I o l nn sNnri>
- (12) mSoI d cTl I **Adgi** AeI Kpni>
- (13) toMb cTSre **Adgi** AeI KI e>
- (14) toMbi cTSre **Adgi** m tzd AeI KI e>
- (15) toMbsu**AbsucTkni**>
- (16) cUbsu**cTkni**>
- (17) toMbne **Ahe** mnine cTl i>
- (18) mSoI cTte **Adn** AbsucTtre>
- (19) mSoI yMn tll i m r M **Adn** (mSoI) I d r >
- (20) AeI KI r o l m r Mdi AEnre>
- (21) toMbd i cSre **AdbuAbi** cSri>
- (22) mhKn tNnSi tl g Mbsz cUbbufbdi zMSide>
- (23) Ahdi hd nbni **AdM** Aol nmK kNngni Hjde>
- (24) toMbn tribni **AdmKpusuSr** yUbiyW>
- (25) nxCTl So **Adg** hd ge>
- (26) nx tlgeran Ttrg mzoNd hd yr?
- (27) toMb cUbmK cU I >
- (28) mni cUbgM cTl i>

kNj sNsiz Asi pNn I m i Nnrbsuyd > md di <

- (29) Ae**Amsz** cUb toMbg cTl i>
- (30) Ae**Amsz** cUb toMbg I o l nn c t l i>

kNj sNsiz Asin w hpreZ kymr M sMj iNb yd hd bdi msiZ Hib zMdbmSE

w̄preZsiZ sMj iNnb yd >

kNjsNsiz Asi mS̄l n sMj iNnrrib w̄preZsiZ Ad̄gi mĀZdgi yeZI g  
mSL mzaHōKn S̄l dōKI > md̄di <

**koAordinetiZ kNjsN** < ḡntikeLI i cP mNnb seNteN̄ssiz sMj iNnrrib  
kNjsN Ad̄bu koAordinetiZ kNjsN k̄l > mS̄l siZ Ad̄di <- Ams̄l, Ad̄bu t̄l ḡMbs̄l,  
Ad̄M Aol nmK, nTt̄g, Asini>

Sd̄M <-

(31) c̄Ub **Ams̄l** t̄Mb cTI i>

(32) t̄Mb cK c̄l **Ad̄bumhKti** cde>

(33) yd mn h̄l Si **Ad̄buAh** ȳside>

(34) I bot̄n n k̄Si **t̄l ḡMbs̄l** tom̄di l̄KSide>

(35) t̄McacTI re **Ad̄M Aol nmK** mhK kNnbdi f̄Side>

(36) mni **nTt̄g** I bocacTkni>

(37) mnin cTkdr̄anTt̄g nn cTkdr̄?

mHKki Sd̄M (31) s̄bd ȳUrib 'c̄Ub Ams̄l t̄Mb cTI i' h̄l bsid 'c̄Ub' h̄l b  
Amg 't̄Mb cTI i' h̄l b Amg Ani Asi 'Ams̄l' h̄l b kNjsN Amn smj iNnrri> Ad̄g  
msi yeZbddi Amn w̄E Aol n Ad̄g Amn w̄preZ Aol n UI Ad̄bumS̄l Ani Asi  
ḡntikeLI i cP mNnb seNteN̄ssizni> msigi mn̄d ȳUribdi 'c̄Ub cTI i' h̄l b  
Amg 't̄Mb cTI i' h̄l b Amgni> Ad̄g 'cTI i' h̄l b v̄b Asi hNjN-hNjNn sij iNbgi  
mh̄t Am I HōKSibni> kriḡb 'c̄Ub ceLI i' h̄l b Amg sMj iNnb tr̄bdi t̄zN-  
t̄zNb v̄b Aol rbnin v̄b AnimK c̄ZH̄rKtm myeK seZn mSgi AsMn UTp  
tb̄ni> md̄di - 'c̄Ub ceLI i Ams̄l t̄Mb cTI i'> Ad̄M mS̄l siZ Asi koAordinetiZ  
kNjsN h̄l nrribni>

**koriletiP kNjsN** <- koAordinetiZ kNjsNn t̄bḡn koriletiP  
kNjsNsiz ḡntikeLI i mNnb w̄preZsiZ sMj iNn̄ Ad̄ndi Aol rg mS̄l gi  
mrKt SeNnribdi koriletiP kNjsNsiz Asidi j̄rajraAol n Ī mS̄l siZ Ad̄di <-  
-S̄l.... -S̄l -ga.... ga -S̄l.... -ga -ne ..... -ne, Asini>

(38) Ās̄l t̄Mb s̄us̄Nnri>

(39) Aḡ t̄Mb ḡ cTI i>

(40) t̄Mb s̄umnḡ cTI i>

(41) mne c̄Ubne cK c̄l >

**kMpretiP kNjsN** <- msisukoriletiP kNjsNg ȳm mNn̄ Ad̄g SeNnrib

hā bbumsiddi cādMnbgi mAøZ Sr czi> mSol siZ Addi <- -mK, -gM, Asini> SdM <

(42) mni nmK cUJ >

(43) cUJb I bobigM cTl i>

**kNsikyyeNsiyeL kNjsN** <- msiddi Ani nTtbg Anidgi heNb  
whpreZsiZ smj iNnf Adbu whpreZsiZ Adgi mnzdggi Amdi sMj iNnrib  
whpreZsiZ Adgi mnzdggi Amgi rijLT (fL) dgi HøKpni> mSol siZ Addi <-  
Adgi mtzD, Adn, mrM Adn, mrMdi, Adg, AdnKpu Addgi, AsinciZb> SdM <-

(44) tMb cTSre **Adgi mtzD AEIKI** e>

(45) mn cSi **Adn AEcr** ol >

(46) I botøN pzi **mrM Adn** mi STnø

(47) cUJb I KI røl **mrMdi mhK** nre>

(48) nxcTlø **Adg crro**>

(49) Ah seMbni **AdnKpuHj** de>

(50) Ah tKpni **Addgi Sz**e>

**sbor dinet iZ kNjsN** <- gmatikeLI i mnndb whpreZsiZ sMj iNnb  
kNjsNbusbordinetiZ kNjsN hā n Snø mSol siZ Addi mHkt pNSrib kNjsNsiZ  
Asi nTtb AtEl eMhørbsiZ Adni> SdM <-

(51) tMb cUJbg cTl i>

(52) AEmg I ol nn cTl i> AsinciZb>

**sbssteNtiP** <-sbssteNtiP hā bsi whkZI P Amni> mSol siZ Asidi nUN  
Aol n I bsuzMmi Adg modifyr Aol n I bsuzMmi> mSol siZ Asin nUN Amg I EniNnb  
mtMd nUN Adgi mgN foZdøKI > mrM Asidgi mSol siZ AsibusbssteNtiP hā n  
køribni> SdM <-

**Acb** mi

**Azib** lE

**fjb npa**

sbssteNtiPssiz Asidi nUNgi mmZ AmsZ mtzD I b zMmi> mSol n mtzD  
I b mtMd nUN Addgi mSol buSø døKtn nhb yde> Adn fØejni hā n I bdi yd>  
SdM <-

msid lE**Azib** Am sTl e>

Asid **Azżib** |  
Am s̄t̄l e>

Azżib **fjb** Am ceL i>

**fjb** Azżib Am ceL i>

mHKt pirib SdMsiz Asid 'Azżib' Amdi 'fjb' h̄i ribsiz Asi modifyngi  
mH0t̄re> AdbuMs̄gi SdMsizd mSol siZ Asi n̄UN Aol n̄ I> SdM <

**AzżibduheKunib**

**fjbddi** kd̄ d cTS̄e?

**AchbduS̄l e>**

mhK **cb** h̄e> AsinciZb>

mHKki wh̄preZd ȳlrib Azżibdu fjbddi, Achbdu cb, h̄ib wh̄lsiz Asi  
mt̄z Asid n̄UN Aol n̄sij iNnre> mrM Asidgi mSol siZ Asibusbsit̄eNtiP̄s h̄in  
kol >

**n̄ymrel** <- msiz t̄Kp wh̄bunȳmreL h̄in S̄n̄b n̄ymrelsiZ Asidi n̄UNgi  
modifyngi> mSol Asi krdineL Amsiz AordineL h̄id mSL Ani HoKn S̄d doKI >  
krdineLg AordineLgsi t̄ozN-t̄ozNb fivMd ȳU > krdineLn n̄UNgi mt̄zddmK  
ȳUb zMmi Adg AordineLdi n̄UNgi mm̄zdmK ȳU > SdM <

mi Am

Azżib AhM

AhNb mi

AhMs̄b Azżib AsinciZb>

Am, AhM, AsinciZb msizsiZ Asi krdineL nMbr nTt̄g n̄ymrel h̄in  
S̄n̄b AhNb nTtn At̄AordineL n̄ymrelsiZdi krdineL forMd - 'sb' h̄ib bsi tPt̄m  
seMmi> SdM <

krdineL AordineL

Ani Anisb

mza mzsb

nipN nipNs̄b

kN AsinciZb>

**krdineL** :- hñ iKti mñl oNgi krdineL Asi biNdñTtñg bñndahñ bsifñb  
Hinre> tra kñ, kñHñnciZb tra trgi srK Asidgi cñSTI Kp nTtñg  
heNgTI Kp msiz Hibd Am, Ani, Ahñ, heNb fñbdi 'A' hñ b srK Adñl HñKSñg  
leMhñb srK 'mñ ni, hñ' hñ bsid 'Hñ' nTtñg 'dñl' tPtñ seMmi>  
SñM <-

traAm Hñl	=	trñHñl
traAni Hñl	=	trñiHñl
kñ Ahñ dñl	=	kñHñMdñl
nifuAm Hñl	=	nifñHñl AsinciZb>

Adñ Ahñdgí heNsibsiZ heZgTI Kpddi mri, mza trK, AsinciZb Adu  
mAñZ kñ hñdn tpsiLI i Adñ 'Hñl' nTtñg 'dñl' hñ bsi tPte> SñM <-

trñri  
kñmza  
yñSñpñ  
hñfñtreT AsinciZb>

**AordineL** < mHKt pNSñe mñdi AordineLgi 'Ahñb' hñ b Asi nTtn Atñ  
krdineLd '-sñb' hñ bsi tPtñ seMmi> SñM <-

Ahñb  
Anisñb  
cñsñb  
lisiZsñb AsinciZb>

## **nñb**

- 1> mñl oNgi wñd kñssiZ Adñkri krñ? mSñl gi mrñMd sMI Pn TrKU>
- 2> mñl oNgi nñUN AefiKñssiZgi mrñMd TrKU>
- 3> mñl oNgi nñUNbñdipeNdeNT Amdi nN-dipeNdeNT hñ n Sñ dñKpgi mrñM pidñ  
nñrKU>

- 4> mEtI oNgi kMpUNd nUNgi mrMd IrKU>  
5> mEtI oNd vrB krMn seMbge?  
6> mEtI oNgi AspeK nTtfg model iti ShNb Aefikssiz Adukri krino?  
7> whEAmgi mnid psT, pTeNT Amsiz fycr teNs mrkr AhMmK pNn Ib  
ybr? sigI n nhKU?  
8> mEtI oNgi modifyrgi mrMd sigI n IrKU>  
9> mEtI oNgi pEnUN mSL kyasl? kri krino? nhb  
10> mEtI oNgi INterogetiP pEnUNsiZgi tozN-tozNb srksiz Adukri krino?  
11> mEtI oNgi kNjNsNgi mrMd sigI n IrKU>  
12> sbsiteNtiPs hrg kribusnP sigI n nhKU>  
13> mEtI oNgi nyunreLgi mrMd IrKU> mt0krMn mEtI oNgi AordineL seMbge?

\*\*\*\*\*

## 11) İdiAmetİK f&ej

m&tI oNd wh&siZn p&nsiNnrg A&l b k&ZIP mSL Am I& mS&l siZ Asi y&Mn  
t&ln sij iNn& mS&l siZ Asid y&rib wh&siZ Adumsg&i ArH IbsuyUJ, I&bsu  
y&UJ > krig&B mr&Md mS&l gi ms&gi ArH AdunTtb At&Pp I t&P-t&Pp ArH Am  
ShLI i> mS&l siZ Asi mr&A&l b mSL Ah&M HoKn S& d&kp y& > md&di <

- (k) ArH ceNb wh&ng ArH I&tb wh&ng pl&g A&l b;
- (s) ArH ceNb wh&siZn A&l b Ad&g ms&gi ArH m&Zdn I&b;
- (l) ArH ceNb wh&siZn pl&g I t&P-t&Pp ArH Am ShNb Asini>

**(k) ArH ceNb wh&ng ArH I&tb wh&ng pl&g A&l b <**  
m&iddi wh&E&ZIP Ad&d y&Jdb wh&Am s&l dn y&Ugni> S&M <  
s&nZ-He&loZ,  
yenSaI KSa  
ciZ-m&N,  
nrK-m&Zs&Z  
UceK-wya  
k&hol -I&k& , AsinciZb>

mHKt pirib S&MSiZ Asid s&nZ, ciZ, yenSaUceK, AsinciZb Asidi ms&gi  
ArH I&re Adum&N, m&Zs&Z, w&nciZbsiZdi ArH I&te>

**(s) ArH ceNb wh&siZn A&l b Ad&g ms&gi ArH hoZdb <**  
m&iddi wh&siZ Ad&ArH ceNb A&l gni I&l nn mS&l gi Ap&nbgi ArH Ad&  
f&ozd&kp z&Mgni> S&M <  
S&Z,&  
k&yeN,  
h&rZ-I&rZ (h&E),  
snalpa  
y&MnK-s&f AsinciZb>

mHKki SdMsizd yUrib pMnmK ArH ceNnb whEzKtni> mSolgi ArH  
ApNb AdisufZdIKI i>

**(I) ArH ceNb whisiZn plig Itop-toPp ArH Am ShNb <**  
mSiddi ArH Ib whisiZn pNsLlg Itop-toPp ArH Am HoKhNbni> SdM <  
UrM-wrM,  
npi-siZna  
UTn-wa n-SMb,  
miT-nKoZ,  
Ice-IcL,  
mimZ-fMb,  
kHeL-HoKp,  
cfUyN mirZ Hb, AsinciZb>

mHKt pirib SdMsiz Asidgi Sb zMI e mdidi whisiZ Adgi msigi ArH Adu  
mZStg InBnB ArH Am poKIKI e> 'npi-siZna harg 'iNbuSnre, 'mimZ-fMb'  
hargn 'coPp nbbuSnre> Adindi whisiZ Adgi ArH AdumZStre>

## nhb

- 1> mEtloNgi I diAmetiK ffrijgi mrMd IrKU>
- 2> toZN-toZNb mEtloNgi I diAmetiK ffrijsiZ Adukri krin?
- 3> mEtloNgi I diAmetiK ffrij mSL kyasl? SdM pidn tKU>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 12) wrd Aordr

wrd h̄ bdi wh̄hd bni> wh̄Am h̄ bsig m̄rfiMg SeNnb m̄rfiM h̄ bsidi sPngi ArH ceNb srK Adt̄buSnbni> m̄rfiMdi wh̄Aol bsuyU Aol dbsuyU> m̄rfiM Am nTt̄g Amdgi heNbn wh̄Aol> sMn h̄ rbd wh̄hd bsidi wh̄preZsiZd mt̄Mt l̄Pcb zMb srK Adbni> 'AfcK cd' h̄ b wh̄preZ Asid yUrib Af cK, AmsZ cd, h̄ rib srK AhM Asi wh̄ezKtni Adbui'cd' h̄ bsiddi m̄rfiM Ani (cd + I) yUri>

wrd h̄ bsi kriñ h̄ bdumHkt sMI Pn pNSfe> 'wh̄ h̄ bsi msK tKp yMn l̄ b wfM nTte> msid t̄zN-t̄zNb SeNnb moT kymrM l̄ Adbumd̄l Āol n nhdf̄e> **wrd Aordr** h̄ rg Āol n wh̄preZsiZd wh̄k̄l PsiZ Adm nTt̄g wh̄siZn l̄ b zMb fivM Adbni> Adbuff̄ej Amdi k̄ojsiZd l̄bgi mAoZ Adisunhb drkr Aol> l̄hN h̄Nbd wh̄preZsiZd wh̄siZn yUrbgi mH̄mnU AduyeZsi> wh̄preZsiZd l̄rib m̄t̄l̄nGi wrd Aordrdi AyMbn nJN + nJN + vr̄bni> msi AcMb mAoZd sbjeKT + AobjeKT + vr̄bni h̄ n l̄bsuyU> Adbumet̄l̄nddi AobjeKTk vr̄bk t̄ndm l̄t̄b yde h̄ b H̄l d̄Kp niyM l̄te> sbjeKTk AobjeKTk ĀNH̄Knndm l̄b mt̄Mdsuwh̄preZdḡi ArHd Ah̄Zb AmTt l̄te> m̄krsiZ yUjb yUdb h̄ bdus kri H̄l d̄Kte> SdM <

t̄Mbn cJbbufl >

cJbbut̄Mbn fil >

cJb t̄Mbn fil >

t̄Mbn cJb fil >

AfcK cd > AsinciZb>

msidgi Āol n Sb zMle md̄di sbjeKTk AobjeKTk yUfM ĀNH̄Knbn wh̄preZsiZd Ah̄Zb pib zMde>

m̄t̄l̄n f̄ej siZd wrd Aordr Asi m̄sḡi AsMn l̄

vr̄b f̄ej siZddi modifysiZ Asi mt̄M p̄MnmKt vr̄bki mm̄zd l̄ SdM <  
kNn ceLl i

H̄n cri

ȳn H̄ri

nJN f̄ej siZddi modifysiZ Asi mm̄zd l̄bsuyU mt̄zd l̄bsuyU > SdM <  
kNn cTp

Hm cb  
Azż Am  
Azż Ani  
Azż Adu  
Azżb IE  
IEAzżb

mHKki SmisiZd yUrib kNn, Hm, hħbsidi mtM pMnmKt nUNgi mmzd IE  
Am, Ani, AsinciZb nymreLsiZ Asin nUNgi mtzd IEAdig 'Azżb' hħbsigħib  
sbsitentiPħħsiZ Asidi mmz nTtiegħi mtz AnimKt IE

## nħb

- 1> mħalli Ngi wrid Aordrgi mrMd sjan irKU>
- 2> mħalli Ngi modifyrsiZn vrb Amdi nUN fżej idibgi mAż Z tKU>

\*\*\*\*\*

### 13) f<sup>re</sup>j Ams<sup>z</sup> k<sup>oj</sup>

w<sup>h</sup>EAm nTt<sup>rg</sup> Amdgi h<sup>e</sup>Nbn p<sup>r</sup>T<sup>s</sup> Aof spic Amgi HbKti t<sup>b</sup> Ad<sup>b</sup>umda  
sbjekT nTt<sup>rg</sup> p<sup>r</sup>diKeT h<sup>d</sup>n S<sup>d</sup> d<sup>o</sup>Ktm UTpdi y<sup>d</sup>b w<sup>h</sup>EnTt<sup>rg</sup> wh<sup>g</sup>i k<sup>Z</sup>IP  
Ad<sup>b</sup>u<sup>f</sup>rej h<sup>d</sup>n S<sup>d</sup>M < I<sup>E</sup>Am, npaAm, Az<sup>Z</sup>d<sup>u</sup> mi Amb, UceK Asi, fjn s<sup>T</sup>i,  
h<sup>d</sup>bnciZbsiZ Asi m<sup>t</sup>l<sup>o</sup>ngi f<sup>re</sup>j zKtni> Adig 'I<sup>E</sup>Az<sup>Z</sup>b Am fjn s<sup>T</sup>e' h<sup>d</sup>b  
wh<sup>pre</sup>Z Asiddi 'I<sup>E</sup>Az<sup>Z</sup>b' h<sup>d</sup>b f<sup>re</sup>j Amg 'fjn s<sup>T</sup>e' h<sup>d</sup>b f<sup>re</sup>j Amg f<sup>re</sup>j Ani  
y<sup>U</sup>ri> mt<sup>o</sup>AsMn 'mhKn pirKp I<sup>d</sup>riK Ad<sup>b</sup>u<sup>f</sup>rej h<sup>d</sup>b wh<sup>pre</sup>Z Asiddi k<sup>oj</sup> Amg  
f<sup>re</sup>j Anig y<sup>U</sup>re> mSol siZ Addi < 'mhKn pirKp' h<sup>d</sup>b k<sup>oj</sup><sup>14</sup> Asimg 'I<sup>d</sup>riK  
Ad<sup>b</sup>Am*di* 'f<sup>eh</sup>h<sup>d</sup>b f<sup>re</sup>j Anisigni> msidgi A<sup>B</sup>ol n S<sup>b</sup> zM<sup>l</sup> emd<sup>o</sup>i wh<sup>pre</sup>Z Amd f<sup>re</sup>j  
Amdgi h<sup>e</sup>Nn l<sup>b</sup>y<sup>d</sup>>

- m<sup>t</sup>l<sup>o</sup>nd I<sup>b</sup>ib f<sup>re</sup>jsiZ Asi mrAol b mSL mzaH<sup>h</sup>Kn S<sup>d</sup> d<sup>o</sup>Kp y<sup>d</sup> > mddi <-  
(k) n<sup>UN</sup> f<sup>re</sup>j,  
(s) v<sup>rb</sup> f<sup>re</sup>j,  
(l) modifiketiP f<sup>re</sup>j,  
(m) kNj<sup>SN</sup> f<sup>re</sup>j Ams<sup>z</sup>  
(p) INtrjeKsN f<sup>re</sup>j Asini>

**(k) n<sup>UN</sup> f<sup>re</sup>j** < n<sup>UN</sup> nTt<sup>rg</sup> p<sup>r</sup>n<sup>UN</sup> Amn mp<sup>z</sup> Aol b mdd At<sup>E</sup>w<sup>h</sup>h<sup>P</sup>ciNb  
nTt<sup>rg</sup> AefiK<sup>ss</sup>iZ tPsiLI b<sup>su</sup>n<sup>UN</sup>ngi HbK t<sup>rb</sup> n<sup>UN</sup>ngi l<sup>F</sup>Md l<sup>b</sup> zM<sup>dn</sup> n<sup>UN</sup>ngi  
AefiK<sup>ss</sup>iZ tPsiNb y<sup>d</sup>b w<sup>h</sup>EnTt<sup>rg</sup> wh<sup>E</sup>k<sup>Z</sup>IP Ad<sup>b</sup>unJN f<sup>re</sup>j h<sup>d</sup>n S<sup>d</sup>M <  
I<sup>d</sup>riK Ad<sup>u</sup>  
k<sup>l</sup>Mni,  
Aojahed m<sup>str</sup>n,  
Amb nipa  
knno,  
knakna  
nSol -A<sup>B</sup>ol nb<sup>u</sup> AsinciZb Asidi>

**(s) v<sup>rb</sup> f<sup>re</sup>j** :- v<sup>rb</sup> Amn mp<sup>z</sup> Aol b mdd At<sup>E</sup>w<sup>h</sup>h<sup>P</sup>ciNb nTt<sup>rg</sup>  
AefiK<sup>ss</sup>iZ tPsiLI gsu<sup>vrb</sup>ki HbK t<sup>rb</sup> Amdi v<sup>rb</sup>ki mfMd l<sup>b</sup> zM<sup>l</sup> b l<sup>ol</sup> nn  
v<sup>rb</sup>ki AefiK<sup>ss</sup>iZ tPsiNb y<sup>d</sup>b w<sup>h</sup>EnTt<sup>rg</sup> wh<sup>E</sup>k<sup>Z</sup>IP Ad<sup>b</sup>uv<sup>rb</sup> f<sup>re</sup>j h<sup>d</sup>n

Sn̄b Sd̄M <-

ȳm̄n f̄j̄t̄  
p̄m̄mi-p̄m̄de  
Sd̄oKU,  
f̄jn yeKU,  
kNn c̄eLl i, AsinciZb Asini>

(I) m̄odifiketiP f̄rej < AedjeKtiv nTt̄g Aedvr̄bki HbK t̄b f̄rej bu  
modifiketiP f̄rej h̄d n Sn̄b Sd̄M <-

AedjeKtivki HbK t̄b f̄rej <-

tr̄tr̄b,  
tr̄tr̄b f̄jb,  
zr̄z l̄KIMb,  
msafrb,  
Afb, AsinciZb Asini>

Aedvr̄bki HbK t̄b f̄rej <-

HbK kNn s̄t̄

ȳm̄n ȳzn c̄eLl i>

tr̄tr̄n l̄b

mHKt pirib Sd̄MSiZ Asid Ar̄b myeKn l̄ribsiZ Asi Aedvr̄b f̄rej  
zKtni>

AedjeKtiv nTt̄g Aedvr̄bki HbK t̄b f̄rej <-  
kNn cTp,  
ȳzn c̄eNb,  
tr̄tr̄n l̄b,  
ȳm̄n ȳzn cTp, AsinciZb Asini>

(m) **kNjsN f̄ej** < kNjsNgi HbK t̄b f̄ej bukNjsN f̄ej h̄n S̄n̄ S̄dM <  
AdM Aol nmK,  
mrM Adm,  
Adb̄ AsinciZb Asini>

(p) **INtrjeKsN f̄ej** < AzKp, AnbnciZb, Sh̄dn f̄UrKp foZd̄Kp  
f̄ej bu INtrjeKsN f̄ej h̄n S̄n̄ S̄dM <  
I s!  
I he!  
m̄zzedn!  
I m̄ p̄em! AsinciZb Asini>

**k̄oj** :- h̄bsidi sbjeKT Amdi p̄dikeT h̄n S̄d d̄Kt̄ UTp yb, wh̄preZ Aol n  
mt̄Mt lePcb zMbsyb, zMdbsyb, wh̄preZ nTt̄g wh̄preZ mcaAd̄ni > m̄t̄l oNd  
k̄oj h̄bsi mSL Ani HoKn S̄d d̄KI > mddi <

**k̄oj**

**dipenDent**

**I NdipenDent**

**dipenDent k̄oj** < msamt̄Mt wh̄preZ Aol n lePp zMdb k̄oj bu dipenDent  
k̄oj h̄n S̄n̄ S̄dM <  
mh̄K Side h̄bd̄ AcMbn̄i >  
cJb cK c̄sh̄e Ad̄y cTSre >  
**mh̄Kn pirKp ĪriK Adufl̄**

mHKt pirib S̄MSiZ Asid Ar̄b myeKn I ribsiz Asi dipenDent k̄oj ni >  
mHKt 'mh̄Kn pirKp' h̄bsi modifiketiP f̄ej gi HbK t̄rbsuk̄oj ni h̄n h̄ S̄e >  
mrMdi 'ĪriK AduKrm̄b' nTt̄g krMb ĪriKn̄ h̄n ĪriK AdumsK t̄KI Kp  
mtMd 'mh̄Kn pirKp ĪriKt̄ni' h̄n sij iNnb mtMddi msi 'ĪriK' ki msK  
t̄Knnb f̄ej Aol n UI > AdbutseZbd̄i mdunTte > wh̄preZ Asigi mn̄z wh̄preZ  
Ani yUri mddi 'mh̄Kn pirKI' nTt̄g 'ĪriK Adumh̄Kn pirKI' h̄b wh̄preZ  
Amg 'ĪriK Adufl̄ h̄b wh̄preZ Amgni > mtAsMn m̄t̄l oNd k̄oj kymrM yJb  
wh̄preZ Ī AdbuAdm̄b wh̄preZsiZ Aduddi mm̄z Hb k̄oj Adm mHgi k̄oj

sbj eKTpumodifd t@ > SdM <

ASol gi mniZd h@b, h@p@bi Adgi mSoZd lb, Ac@b p@ridgi mp@Nd lb,  
S@p@KsxAd@l lb, nipaAd@cTSre>

mHKki wh@preZ Asidgi -

(k) **h@p@bi AduASol gi mniZd h@l**,

(s) **Ac@b p@riduh@p@bi Adgi mSoZd l@**

(l) **S@p@KsxAd@Ac@b p@ridgi mp@Nd l@**

(m) **nipaAd@S@p@KsxAd@ l@**

(p) **nipaAd@cTSre>**

h@ b wh@preZ mzaH@Kn S@ d@Kp y@ > Ad@ndi mHKki wh@preZd () komal@rib  
S@iZmK Asi wh@preZ AmmMni> Ad@n@nipaAd@cTSre' h@ b wh@preZ Asi nTtn  
At@wh@preZsiZdi mniZtMdb h@ bdi dipenDeNT k@oj zKtni>

**I NdiPeNdeNT k@oj** <- msamt@Mtn wh@preZ A@l n lePcb zMb k@oj bu  
I NdiPeNdeNT k@oj h@ n S@b I NdiPeNdeNT k@oj di mh@sn AcMb wh@preZsiZ  
zKtn A@l > mHKki S@MSiZd y@rib **mh@K S@de; c@b c@K c@re; I@riK Ad@ff**  
Amdi **nipaAd@cTSre** h@ b wh@preZsiZ Asi I NdiPeNdeNT k@oj gi S@Mni>

## **nhb**

1> f@ej h@ bsi krino? S@M pid@ t@KU>

2> n@N f@ej / v@b f@ej h@ bsi krino? S@M pid@ m@l@ngi n@N f@ej / v@b  
f@ejgi msK t@KU>

3> m@l@ngi f@ej mSLsiZ Adukri krino? mSoI gi mrMd l@KU>

4> f@ejg k@ojg kri SeNnP S@M pid@ t@KU>

5> m@l@nd k@oj mSL kyas@ge? mSLsiZ AduS@Mg l@l Nn t@KU>

6> f@ej Amdi k@oj S@ndokIg mSoI gi mSLsiZ t@KU>

t@MbSoI gi mniZd lb, y@n t@Zb, l@tem m@nb l@Mp@Ktgi, ciZSEA@l rPn h@b,  
h@p@bi Ad@ zr@gi noZ-n@ZiTT@ teKle>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 14) whpreZ

t̄redisneL ḡm̄riyNsiZgi mTt whESrn mp̄Zfb ArH Am f̄ZdōKI bdi wh̄siZ  
Adgi ApNbdbwhpreZ h̄n k̄l > msidi cTnb ȳdb difinisNni mrMdi mp̄Zfb ArH  
h̄ bsi k̄ri h̄ bduseZn t̄Kp h̄ bsidi Aol HoKte> Adm whpreZ Am h̄ bsidi  
sMn h̄ rbd niyM Srgi mSd siNteKtiK Ad teM h̄ bdi wh̄siZ, f̄rejsiZ Amdi  
k̄oj siZn p̄NsINdm seMb mdousbjekT Amdi p̄dikeT h̄n Sd dōKp ȳb AdgMb  
srK Adm > SdM <

Ahi>

mhK t̄Mbni>

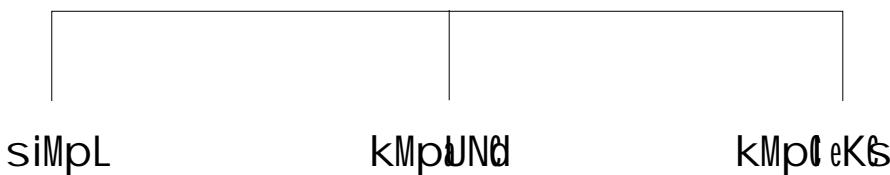
AfcTI e>

msK fjb nipaAdung kri HoKn?

Ah zac̄l , t̄Mbni sac̄l , Adg mnin yerm c̄l >

mHKki SdMsiz Asidgi Sb zMI e md̄di whpreZ Am h̄ bsid t̄ZN-t̄ZNb  
whpreZ Amdgi heNn l̄bsuyd > mHKki SdMd ȳUrib Ahi; mhK t̄Mbni; h̄ bsiZ  
AsiswhpreZ AmMmni AdbūmSdI siZ Asidi l̄NdipeNdeNT k̄oj AmSKtn Aol b  
whpreZni> Adg Ah zac̄l , t̄Mbni sac̄l Adg mnin yerm c̄l ; h̄ b whpreZ  
Asiddi l̄NdipeNdeNT k̄oj AhM h̄ bdi whpreZ AhM ȳUri> msidgi h̄ bdi  
mSdI gi mn̄d ȳUrib k̄ojgi s̄t̄Kcrdggi yeZI g whpreZbumSL AhM HoKn  
Sd dōKp ȳl > md̄di <

### whpreZ



simPL < l̄NdipeNdeNT k̄oj AmSKtn Aol b whpreZbusimPL h̄ bdi  
AcMb whpreZ h̄n Snd SdM <

AfcK c̄l >

t̄Mbni c̄Ubbufl >

Adol l̄rol ri>

mhK zrZ Iki>

**KMPUND** :- I NdipeNdeNT kloj Ani nTt̄g Anidgi heNbbukNjsN nTt̄g koAordinetrn smj iNnrg mdd whpreZ Am Aol rbdi mdbu KMPUND h̄ bdi tiNsiNnrg Aol b whpreZ h̄ n Sn̄ SdM <-

Ah cK cri Adg t̄Mb caHKI i>  
AEkHeNd cTkni, mnin yll sh̄gni>  
mhK IKkni Addt ASol cTkni>

**KMPeKS** < I NdipeNdeNT kloj g nN-I NdipeNdeNT / dipenDeNT kloj g p̄l g Aol b whpreZ buKMPeKS h̄ bdi yNsiNnrg seMb whpreZ h̄ n Sn̄ SdM <-  
mhK cK crrol h̄ re>  
cJbi msK fjEAduAol rbsumbKti fTte>  
mhK IKp zMmOl h̄ rbsuIKle>

mHKt pirib whpreZ mSLsiz Asidi ASol n s̄t̄Kcr h̄ bdi sj iNbd yJrib kloj Amdi f̄ej siZ Addgi yeZdm Sd dōKpni> Asid nTtn whpreZ siZ Asi AmKksuMSol n foZdōKI ib nTt̄g ShNI ib mAoz Adgi mt̄l Nn mSL Sd dōKp yd > msidgi whpreZ siZ Adm - I cM-cMn AcMb Am ShNbr? nTt̄g whAm hb ShNbranTt̄g h̄ j b, yHxib Amdi p̄utKnciZb pibgi mAoz ShNbr? nTt̄g Aol snuh̄ bgi AniZb foZdōKpr? nTt̄g ISxShldn krigMb p̄KniZgi I h̄L Am foZdōKpr? h̄ bdu yeZl g whpreZ siZ Adgi msK mmiZ HoNdm mSL mzaHoKn Sd dōKl > krigMb I cM-cMn AcMb AmSK ShL bdi mdbu s̄teTmeNT nTt̄g Aesrtiv h̄ n Sn̄ whxShNb Aol rgn mdbu InterogetiP nTt̄g k̄vesN h̄ n Sn̄ h̄ j b yHxib Amdi p̄utKnciZb pibdm IMpretiP Adg AfB Aol snuh̄ dm mgol pibbm Aop tetiP Amdi ISxShldn p̄KniZgi I h̄L foZdōKpbm AeKbkl emeteri h̄ n Sn̄ mSol siZ Asi mSd SdM pidm UTI i>

(k) **s̄teTmeNT** h̄ bdi I cM-cMb ShNb whpreZ <-

AEl d Asi p̄Mde>  
mhK zr̄z diLI idgi IKpni>  
Ah HbK Adutlgn>  
Ah h̄ b yd̄bnin AEcTI rol >  
mhK zr̄zdg i t̄Ml Kt̄hi>  
ndi priSazMgni>

mHKt pirib whpreZ siZ Asin UTI ibdi waz AduAcMbn> mSol siZ Asi ASol n AmK AefrmetiP nTt̄g pojitiP h̄ bdi AAol b, AcMb ShNb whpreZ

Amdi negetiP h̄ bdi AñNn-t̄hb, yñiZdb ShNb wh̄preZ h̄ dñ Ani HoKn Sd dōKp yd > 'mhK zrñ dñl idgi I Kpni' Amdi 'ndi priSañMgni' AsinciZb Asin pojitiP h̄ bdi AAol b, Acñb ShNb wh̄preZni> Adig 'Añl d Asi pñde' Amdi 'mhK zrñdg i tñl Ktñi' AsinciZb, Asigñb mSLgi wh̄preZsiZ Asin negetiP h̄ bdi AñNn-t̄hb, yñiZdb, ShNb wh̄preZni>

(s) INterøetiP h̄ bdi hb ShNb wh̄preZ <-

nxcK crbñ?

mhK kbñzEl Kkni?

nxkri tñri?

mhK I Kkdñ? (mhK I Kkdbr?)

mhK cTSibr?

kñno?

mHKt pirib wh̄preZsiZ Asin ShNI ibsi krigñb pñSM Am pñdn hnbi>  
sMñ h̄ rbd mSñl siZ Asi Ahb ShNb wh̄preZni> INterøetiP Asi AmK ASñl n  
Ani HoKn Sd dōKp yd > mñdi nomineL forñd sfiKñ -ra- -latPtñ seMb whñAmdi  
INterøetiP pññUNgi mteZn seMb whñhñ bsini> mHKki SdMsñZd 'nxcK crbñ?'  
Amdi 'mhK cTSibr?' h̄ b whñ ShNb wh̄preZsiZ Asi sfiKñ tPtñ seMbni  
Adig 'nx kri tñri?' 'kñno?' Asigñb whñ ShNb wh̄preZsiZ Asidi kri, kññ  
h̄ bnciZb pññUNsiZ Asigi mteZn seMbni>

(l) IMpretiP h̄ bdi hñjb, yñx pib Amsñ pñtKnciZb pib ShNb  
wh̄preZ <-

nxzsi cTñ

HbK Asi tñbiy

Iñ riK kNn pñ

nxmSñl d cTñ

nxzsi I KU

nxprahñ y

mHKt pirib wh̄preZsiZ Asidi hñjb, yñx pib, Amdi pñtKnciZb pib  
ShNb zKtni>

(m) ApTetiP h̄ bdi Afñ Añl snuniZb, mñd pibnciZb Shnb wh̄preZ <-  
nxkl n pñsiyko>

mhK mđ pKp Aøl snb

nþpriSazMj rø>

AsigMb mSLgi whpreZsiZ AsibuAøPtet iP hñ n Snb (mfti oNddi AøPtet iP ShNb whpreZsiZ Asi l Mpret iPni hñ n l bsiybg i mAøZdi l b AdbuntiZ Asid mdu nhðfe>)

(p) **AeKskemetri** hñ bdi **I SxShdb pKniZgi** I hñ foZdkp whpreZ <

I he! mSø tSfødo>

I s! AøNHøKpnida

I mđ peMmø sirMgdb SiTt mzø>

AsigMb mSLgi whpreZsiZ AsibuAeKskemetri ShNb whpreZ hñ n Snb

mfti oNgi whpreZsiZgi tøZN-tøZNb mSL mHKt nhSfe> mSøl siZ Asigi mrKt høZdøK-høZj iN tøbgi mrMd SrðxAmK nhSi>

I cM cMb whpreZ hñ bdi sñteTmeNT Amdgi mtøkrMn tøZN-tøZNb whpreZ seMbge hñ bdgi mtød SrðxyeZsi>

**negetiP** sñMb <- negesN hñ rg Aøl n nTtb, AøNn-tøb yñiZdbnciZb foZdøKpbuSnb mfti oNddi negetiP hñ bsi sfikñki mteZn seMmi> Adñ msidi morfoloj ikeLni> vñb nTtøg rñtsiZd negetiP sfikñ '-te ~ -de' Amdi '-løl ~ -rol ~ -pol ~ -zøl ~ -mol' tPsiNb mtMd negetiPki ArH pi> SñM <-

cñ+ de

cT + te

cñ+ rK + te

hñ + Si + de

ta+ rol

fñ + løl

hñ + zøl

kP + pol

tñ + mol AsinciZb>

mHKt pirib SñMsiz Asidgi Sñ zñl e mddi mHKt pNSrib sfikñsiZ Asi negetiP zñKtni> '-te ~ -de' hñ bsin cñngi AcMb mSLgi negetiP ShNbni,

Adig '-lol ~ -rol ~ -mol ~ -zol ~ -pol h̄ bsin | NteNtiP negetiP h̄ bdi  
AniZb Am ȳub negetiP ShNbni>

m̄t̄l oNd negetiP Asi v̄bt̄dmK tPtm s̄Mmi> Adm 'ba~ -p̄h̄ b r̄t̄t n̄t̄r̄g  
v̄bt̄ tP̄l g n̄UNn s̄Mb s̄fiK̄s Asigi mt̄d n̄t̄r̄g n̄UNgi At̄l̄rib s̄fiK̄ssiz  
Adigi mt̄d negetiP ShNb s̄fiK̄ssiz Asi tP̄p̄ ȳde> Ad̄negetiP s̄fiK̄s '-te ~  
-de' gi mt̄d '-pa~ -ba Asi tP̄siNbdi ȳd > m̄t̄M Ad̄ '-te' n '-t' Adig '-de' n '-d'  
AoNSi> SoM <-

cTte + ba= cTtb

kKte + ba= kKtb

h̄ de + ba= h̄ db

h̄de + ba= h̄db AsinciZb>

'-lol' h̄ b s̄fiK̄s Asigi mt̄d '-ba~ -p̄a Asi heKt tP̄siNb ȳde> msi  
tP̄s̄rb v̄rb for̄gi mt̄d '-ba~ -p̄a tPtm derivetiP AoI hNb mt̄Md '-d' Am  
h̄nnn tPtb ȳde> msigi '-d' Asi 'de'dgi AoI rKp n̄t̄te> msidi niZj iZ-m̄j iZnb,  
t̄t̄db ShNbni> msin '-rol ~ -lol' nciZbg l̄niNb mt̄Md negesNgi sr̄k Am  
h̄nn l̄sibn niZj iZ-m̄j iZnb Ad̄negesNgM f̄ubni h̄ bdi negetiP AoI rboI  
niZbni> msidgi Sb zMI e m̄ddi <-

'-te ~ -de' gi '-t ~ -d' h̄ b Ael omorf | EAdig '-lol' gin '-rol ~ -mol ~ -pol  
~ -zol' h̄ b Ael omorfsiz |

mt̄z Asid nhgdb Amn n̄Tte h̄ bsini> '-n' h̄ b v̄rb for̄ Am m̄t̄l oNd  
l̄te> mt̄krMn '-te' h̄ bsi tPtm negetiP AoI rKl ibn̄ h̄ bsini> msidi Ah̄i,  
t̄Mbni, cbni, h̄ bsiZ Asigi AoNn-t̄hb ShNbdi 'n̄Tte' h̄ bsi ȳurKp mt̄Md '-  
ni' Asi m̄ZSi> msi m̄ZSib n̄Tte> **AE t̄Mb, cb** h̄ bsid ȳurib -ni h̄ b k̄p̄ȳla  
Asi f̄nd T v̄rbki HbK t̄bni> Adm n̄UNd negetiP s̄Mb ȳde h̄ b niyM Adiḡ  
m̄s̄d 'ni' h̄ bsi n̄UNdgi l̄H̄Kl Klg '-n' h̄ b v̄UAL c̄njgi p̄oses Am l̄s̄g  
msid '-te' tP̄siNd̄m negetiP s̄Mbgi w̄ni> Ad̄ndi msid l̄rib p̄oses Asi <-

Ahi : AE ni + te

AE n + t + te

AE n + T + te

AE n̄Tte Asini>

msidgi ABoIn Ub f̄le m̄ddi m̄t̄l oNd AyM̄b mt̄Md vol s̄les SoNH̄Kpu  
vol s̄lesn I Ngni h̄ b w̄fM Adigi mt̄l I Nn 'ni'dgi '-n' AoLb mt̄d '-t' Am l̄Nsrt̄  
t̄re> Ad̄ndi msidsunegetiP Asi v̄bt̄ tPtm s̄Mmi>

h<sup>u</sup>iK Am<sup>K</sup> whpreZ Sr I<sup>ST</sup>T<sup>m</sup> yeZsi> 'Afc<sup>K</sup> c<sup>d</sup>' h<sup>d</sup>b whpreZ Asigi A<sup>Nn</sup>-thbd<sup>i</sup> 'Afc<sup>K</sup> c<sup>d</sup>' h<sup>d</sup>bsini> mt<sup>0</sup>As<sup>Mn</sup> 'Afzr<sup>Z</sup> cT<sup>I</sup> i' h<sup>d</sup>bsigi A<sup>Nn</sup>-thbd<sup>i</sup> 'Afzr<sup>Z</sup> cT<sup>e</sup>' h<sup>d</sup>bsini> msid A<sup>Nn</sup>-thb ShLI ibsi '-de' Ams<sup>Z</sup> '-te' h<sup>d</sup>b sfiK<sup>K</sup> Ani Asi tPsiNbdgini> Adndi m<sup>t</sup><sup>l</sup> oNd negetiP Asi sfiK<sup>K</sup>ki m<sup>t</sup>eZn seMmi h<sup>d</sup>bsi tseZn S<sup>b</sup> zM<sup>l</sup> e>

**I NterogetiP seMb** <- hb nTt<sup>rg</sup> whx S<sup>n</sup>bbu I NterogetiP nTt<sup>rg</sup> I NterogesN h<sup>d</sup>n S<sup>n</sup>b m<sup>t</sup><sup>l</sup> oNddi I NterogetiP AsisusfiK<sup>K</sup>ki m<sup>t</sup>eZn seMmi> Ay<sup>M</sup>bn n<sup>UN</sup> nTt<sup>rg</sup> nomineL for<sup>M</sup>nTt<sup>rg</sup> modify<sup>r</sup> nTt<sup>rg</sup> n<sup>y</sup>mrreLsiZd '-I<sup>a</sup>nTt<sup>rg</sup> '-ra tPt<sup>m</sup> I NterogetiP seMb zKtni> S<sup>d</sup>M <-

toMb + ra	=	toMbr?
IsiZ + Ia	=	IsiZI?
cb + ra	=	cbr?
HK + pa+ ra	=	HKpr?
cK + Ia	=	cKI?
kNn + ra	=	kNnr?
Am + ra	=	Amr?
fjb + ra	=	fjbr?

mHKki S<sup>d</sup>MsiZd toMb, IsiZ, cK, h<sup>d</sup>bsiZsin n<sup>UN</sup>ni> mSol ddi '-I<sup>a</sup>nTt<sup>rg</sup> '-ra Asi heKt tPsiNdm I NterogetiP seMmi> Ad<sup>u</sup>'ca 'HK' h<sup>d</sup>bsiZsin rTni> mSol siZ Asid '-I<sup>a</sup>' '-ra Asi tPp yde> Ad<sup>u</sup> AhNbd '-ba~ -pa Asi tPsiNdm nomineL for<sup>M</sup>AoNH<sup>K</sup>I> Adgi m<sup>t</sup>Zd '-I<sup>a</sup>~ -ra h<sup>d</sup>b sfiK<sup>K</sup>siZ Asi tPsiNdm seMmi> modify<sup>r</sup> Amdi n<sup>y</sup>mrreLsiZddi n<sup>UN</sup>nd t<sup>b</sup>g<sup>M</sup>n sfiK<sup>K</sup>siZ Ad<sup>u</sup>heKtmK tPsiLIi>

mt<sup>Z</sup> Asid pNb y<sup>b</sup>di cbr? tbr? cger? AsinciZb for<sup>M</sup>Srddi vrbt I NterogetiP Asi tPsiNbgl Ure> Ad<sup>u</sup>umsi kPn n<sup>h</sup>rk<sup>p</sup> mtMddi crbr?, tbr? Amdi 'cge h<sup>d</sup>br?', nTt<sup>rg</sup> 'cge niZbr?' h<sup>d</sup>bsiZ Asigi At<sup>e</sup>Nb h<sup>d</sup>bdi smj iNb mA<sup>Z</sup>ni> toMbr? h<sup>d</sup>bsisut<sup>m</sup> A<sup>l</sup> br? nTt<sup>rg</sup> 't<sup>m</sup> A<sup>l</sup> birbr?' h<sup>d</sup>bg cP m<sup>N</sup>n<sup>b</sup> Adndi msidgi I NterogesN h<sup>d</sup>bsi n<sup>UN</sup> nTt<sup>rg</sup> nomineL for<sup>M</sup>ddmK tpsiLIg seMmi h<sup>d</sup>bsi S<sup>b</sup> zM<sup>l</sup> e>

mHKt pNS<sup>h</sup>e mddi I NterogesN Asi nomineL for<sup>M</sup>siZ n<sup>y</sup>mrreLsiZ, Amdi modify<sup>r</sup>siZd sfiK<sup>K</sup>siZ tPt<sup>m</sup> seMmi> AsidsunTtn I NterogetiP p<sup>r</sup>n<sup>UN</sup>siZgi m<sup>t</sup>eZn msi ShNb zM<sup>l</sup>mi> mSol siZ Asigi S<sup>d</sup>M mSol piri <

cTSribduApiKp mnir?

cKcrbr?

cKI?

Anir? AhMI?

zsir?

hjIKI?

msi ldrriK Amr?

msir?

zsi niZHkbr?

kno?

kri kri l?

kdd d cTSre?

mHKt pirib SdMsiz Asidgi nJN frj, nJN, vrbeL nJNnciZb nomineL  
forMsizd INterogetiP sfiKs tPt m INterogetiP seMbgi SdM Ub file> l ol nn  
modifysrsiz Amdi nymreLsiZd INterogetiP sfiKs tPt m seMb Amdi  
INterogetiP pfnUNSiZn whShNb Ub file>

mtlOnGi INterogetiPsiZ Asi cUrKn mSL Ani HoKn Sd doKp yd > mdol  
< 'mnni / nTte' nTtfg 'hol / md ' Amdi 'k-' Asini> 'mnni / nTte' nTtfg 'hol /  
md ' hol bsidi l liski 'yes / no' hol bdgMbni> mNnEhd bmKsuyd > SdM <

nxcKcrbr?

cUb zsi lKpr?

Adgisi tMbr?

msi fjbigi yMI?

cK hPSor?

ABol cTlsir?

macTSbr?

mHKki SdMsiz Asigi pUSMsiz Asi pojitiP Aol rg mnni nTtfg hol  
Adgi negetiP Aol rgn md nTtfg nTte hol bsini> hol Smbgi pUSMddi hol ib  
forM Adgi srK Sr l HoKSfg md -l, -re, -ni, -rinciZb tPsiNdm seMmi> Adgi  
md ShNb pUSM pib mtMddi -te, -de, nTtfg -t, -d,gi mtZd -ri, -l inciZb  
tPsiLlg seMmi>

**k-INterogetiP** hol bsidi hol / md hol n Smgbgi mhTt AtOpw whAol n

þUSM Am pibni> mSoL siZ Asidi I NterogetiP þUnUN zKtñi> SM <  
 nxkri cri?  
 tMb kdd d cTSi?  
 fjbi kng cTSi?  
 I SitoN kblzeI Kkni?  
 smti krMn cTkni?

mHKki SMsiZ Asigi þUSM pib mtMd mNni / nTtenTtfg hol / ma han  
 þUSM pib yde> msiddi mdunTtb I toP-toPp whAmn þUSM pib to> mddi <  
 'nxkri cri' habsigi þUSMdi cb yb pot, cK, miHd, kboK, zaAsinciZb  
 Aol gni> 'tMb kdd d cTSi' habsigin **I Mfh**, **Hol**, **kHeLnciZb** mfM Am Aol gni>  
 'fjbi kng cTSi' habsigin **cub**, **mni**, **Aoja** habnciZb mi Am Aol gni> 'I SitoN  
 kblzeI Kkni' habsidn **zsi**, **hyeZ**, **niZHkb** nmiT, AsinciZb Aol gni, Adg  
 'smti krMn cTkni' habsigin **gri**, **cub**, **SoZ**, AsinciZb Aol gni>

**I MpretiP seMb** <- I MpretiP habdi haj b, yHpib, HodbnciZb  
 ShNbni>> I MpretiP habsi metl oNddi rT nTtfg vrb nTtfg vrb frejsiZd  
 '-U, -Io, -Iy -nu -So, -yu -Ao' AsinciZb sfiKssiZ tPsiNdm seMmi> Adndi  
 I NterogetiP seMbd sfiKsski mteZn I MpretiPsuMmi> SM <

C <u>a</u> + U	=	c <u>U</u>
I + U	=	I U (I y <u>u</u> )
cT + I <u>o</u>	=	cT I <u>o</u>
yeZ + I <u>u</u>	=	yeZ I <u>u</u>
t <u>o</u> + g + nu	=	t <u>o</u> gnu(t <u>h</u> )
I <u>z</u> + g + nu	=	I <u>z</u> gnu(I <u>z</u> n)
I <u>E</u> + S <u>o</u>	=	I <u>E</u> o
I + S <u>o</u>	=	I S <u>o</u> AsinciZb>

metl oNd I MpretiPsiZ Asin **normeL** habsi I cM cMb, **I MmediyeT** habdi  
 AHb nTtfg SMKki, **HbK AduAtPp** mfM**d** cTlg trco, **kjb** AsinciZb  
 ShNb zMmi> **prohibisN** habdi AHbz habsisul MpretiPni han lri> I cM  
 cMb Sbbd 'U' nTtfg '-Ao' ni, AHb nTtfg SMKki Sbbd '-Io', AtPp mfM**d**  
 HbK tb Sbbd '-IuIKpinb kjb bd '-Io', tdm IEo habdi lol siNb ydri habd '-So',  
 haj b Sbbd '-yu Adg AHbz pib Sbbd '-nu habsiZsi tPpi> SM <  
 cTsi IKAo>

nxcK cJ>  
nxl i riK pJ>  
nxpoTtul Mmip  
nxcK cr> (SdKt cJ)  
nxHm cTl o>  
nxcKtucrP  
HbKtunxtOrP  
nxl BuhEklP  
nxcK cr> (IKl g crnU)  
nxmzoNd hdl ro> (IKl g hdl ronU)  
cK cS0>  
IePt m IS0>  
cK AduchiyoP  
nxcgnP  
nx tognP AsinciZb>

msidgi Sb zMI e mdidi metl oNd IMpretiP hdbsi vrbel sfiKssiZgi  
mteZn seMmi>

**AoPtetiP semb** :- metl oNd AoPtetiP Asi IMpretiPni han lbsuyd  
mrMdi IMpretiP ShNb sfiKssiZ AduAoPtetiPt yJl > SdM Aol n - 'nxpriSa  
zMj ro> nTtPg 'nxkul n pnsiyko> AsinciZb AoPtetiP ShNb whpreZsiZ  
Asid yJrib 'zMj ro' Amdi 'pnsiyko' hdbri b AoPtetiP foZdokl ib whsiZ Asid  
'-ro' nTtPg '-A' Amdi '-yihd b IMpretiP ShNb sfiKssiZ Asi yJri > msidgi  
Aol n Sb zMI e mdidi metl oNd AoPtetiP Asi vrb forMd -sn -y -yko, -ro, -j ro,  
AsinciZbsiZ Asi tPsiLg seMmi>

**AeKskemetri semb** <- msiddi **I!**, **Ihe!**, **hd m**, **Im pellm**, **tT!**,  
**Ao-ho!**, **AoNhoKpnid**, **AzKpnid**, **tT!**, AsinciZbsiZ Asi whpreZsiZ Adgi  
mmzd tPsiNbg llnn Arol bdsu'h d nhE 'hd ye', Amdi '-bol ye', '-hd dd' hdbsi  
hPciNdn seMmi> 'hd nhE hd b ItoP-toPp wh Asi hPciNbgi mhTt msibu  
teNsNdm '-nhE AsiSKt hPpsuyJl > SdM <

Ihe! macTSRe hd nhE  
Aoh! macTSRe hd nhE

I se! macTHoKSfrenhB  
mt0AsMn mEtI oNd AeKskC emetri Asi seMmi>  
mHd AmK metrOngi ArNb Amdi sij iNnb **yb** Amdi **ydb** whpreziZgi  
mrMd nhSi>

mtI oNgi gfrngi lrib t0zN-t0zNb niyMsiz Adukdn semb whpreZbu  
ArNbni hdn lhB whpreZsiZ Add HeZnrib nTtfg Ub fil ib ArNb Addgi,  
mA0Zdgi yeZdn AsigMb ArNb whpreZsiZ Asi mSL AhM HoKn Sd dOKp yd >  
mSol siZ Addi < (1) ArNb, (2) sij iNnb ydb, AmsiZ (3) lNsHlNb sij iNnbsuydb  
Asini>

**ArNb** whpreZ hd rg AIsol n foZdOKniZI ib wfM AducP-cn ShNb zMdb,  
sfIKfnciZbsiZ AdutPfM HoKpd tPtB Amdi AwTp lbsiZ Adbni> SdM <

- \* Ah cK cbni>
- \* AEcktbuchni>
- \* Ah mbucEfil >
- \* SiTn t0MbbuAEPd >
- \* AEck cbami>
- \* SyMn t0MbbuUtp Hd >
- \* msi AEIa riKni>
- \* msi t0Mbgi!
- \* mhK cr? AsinciZb>

mHKt pirib whpreZsiZ Asid AwTp nTtfg Akab Amdi sol dnmK  
lre> mrM Asidgi mSol siZ AsiblArNb whpreZni hdnribni> 'Ah cK cbni'  
hd b whpreZ Asid 'Ah cK cbni' Adg mn tL cbni' hd b kMpUNd Aol b whpreZ  
Asid yUrib simpl Aol b whpreZsiZ Asin foZdOKI ib ArH Add yeZl bdi  
AcMb whpreZni Adg 'Ah cKtbuchni' hd bgi ArHd sij iNnrgdi sol dnmKki  
lre> mt0AsMn kbitd sij iNnbgi mA0Z Addgi yeZl bdi ArNb whpreZ kya  
AmsuAcMb Aol n l b ygni> mtZ Asiddi AsigMb ArHgi cyeTnb nTtfg  
kbitgi mA0ZduyeZdn Swd dgi cMb mA0Zd l b yb ArHdd l dd nrbni> "AEcktu  
cbni' hd b whpreZ Asi ArNbni> mrMdi msid 'AEhd b whpreZ Asigi sbjeKT  
Aol rib whAsid nominetiP keski mkr Am yUfM HoKpduyUdRe> 'Ah mbucE  
fil' hd bsidn 'cEhd b l NstfmeNT Asid l NstfmeNTL kes mkr AdutPtbdfgi  
mpiz fdb whpreZ Am Aol re> AsMn 'AEck cb mi' hd b whpreZ Asidn  
fd nd T vrb nTtfg whpreZ Add yUfM HoKpd nTtn yUdb ydb vrb Adgi ArH

AdufoZdokp zMb '-ni' h̄ b **kopyah** n Snb ptikL AduyUdbn mrM Aol dn whpreZ AsimK ArH HoKtb whpreZ Am Aol re> mt0AsMn 'msi AEI d riKni' Amdi 'mhK cr̄ah̄ b whpreZsiZ Asidn mH̄siTn 'AEh̄ bsigi mt̄d yUfM HoKp '-gi' h̄ b sfiKs AduyUdb; Adig 'ca h̄ b r̄t Asidn I NterogetiP sfiKs AduyUdb ydb nominel a j r̄ '-bah̄ bduyUdn r̄t '-rah̄ b I NterogetiP sfiKs Asi tPsiNbdgi ArH HoKtb ArNb whpreZsiZ Aol re> AsigMb mSLgi whpreZbu ArNb whpreZ h̄ n Snb

**sijinb ydb** whpreZ h̄ rg ASol n ḡmrgi niyM kd d̄bsuArH HoKtb, whpreZsiZ AdbuSnb SdM <

- \* hwd mt0Nn sN cre>
- \* UpMbi AdukNn ceLI i>
- \* sLn UrOKHoZ I LI i>
- \* hwd mt0Nn hwd HrK cre>
- \* Smn kMI acre>

AsigMb mSLgi whpreZsiZ Asi ḡmrgi niyM Adukd jd̄bsusijinb ydb whpreZ Aol re> mrMdi mS0l n foZdokl ib Adutb ydb, Aol HoKp ydb wfM zKt Aol re>

**nsulNb sijinbsuydb** whpreZ h̄ rg wrd-Aordrd kd b Amdi AoNn-thb AefiKssiz tPsiNb Ub fb whpreZsiZ AdbuSnb SdM <

- \* kol bni AEIM>
- \* c̄tP fil Amn mbuAh>
- \* Amn c̄tP mn Abufil >
- \* Ah c̄Kni cb>
- \* Am Az̄z Az̄b I>
- \* c̄ubn yMgi I>
- \* Im̄z n c̄ubd I>

AsigMb whpreZsiZ Asibul nsulNb sijinbsuydb whpreZni h̄ n I h̄

## **n̄hb**

- 1> m̄t̄l̄ oNgi wh̄preZsiZ Asi m̄S̄l̄ gi s̄t̄Kcr h̄l̄ bdi m̄S̄l̄ d ȳUrib f̄ej Amdi k̄l̄oj̄ siZ Ad̄gi mt̄l̄ Nn m̄SL kyaH̄Kn S̄d d̄Kpge? m̄S̄l̄ gi mr̄Md S̄dM pid̄ n̄hrKU>
- 2> m̄t̄l̄ oNgi kMp̄eK̄s seNteN̄sk kMp̄UN̄d seNteN̄sk SeNb S̄dMn sl̄gTtm UTI ↵
- 3> m̄t̄l̄ oNgi wh̄preZsiZ Asi m̄S̄l̄ n foZd̄KI ib nTt̄g Sh̄NI ibsiZ Ad̄gi mt̄l̄ Nn m̄SL kyaH̄Kn S̄d d̄Kp ȳbge> m̄S̄l̄ siZ Ad̄kri krin̄?
- 4> m̄t̄l̄ oNd mt̄krMn negetiP, IMpretiP, INterogetiP seMbge?
- 5> m̄t̄l̄ oNgi negetiP / IMpretiP / INterogetiP sfiK̄ssiZ Ad̄kri krin̄?
- 6> krM krMb mfMd '-te ~ -de' Asi '-t ~ -d' AoNSibge? S̄dMn sl̄gTtm IrKU>
- 7> m̄t̄l̄ oNgi INterogetiP / negetiPki mr̄Md IrKU>
- 8> m̄t̄l̄ oNgi AoPtetiPsiZ Asid IMpretiP ȳU h̄l̄ bsi kd̄l̄ f̄Ub cM̄bge? n̄hrKU>
- 9> m̄t̄l̄ oNgi ArNb wh̄preZsiZ Asi m̄SL kyaH̄Kn S̄d d̄Kpge? kri krin̄?
- 10> m̄t̄l̄ oNgi sij iNb ȳdb wh̄preZsiZgi S̄dM pid̄ IrKU>
- 11> m̄t̄l̄ oNgi INs̄l̄Nb sij iNb suȳdb wh̄preZsiZ S̄dM pid̄ UTI ↵

\*\*\*\*\*

# AhMs̄b srK

## translesN

translesN h̄bsidi ION Amdgi AtōPp ION Amd yribmSEhNngi Al bn ShNb pMI ib ArH Adul k̄ -k̄ hNdn Anb ION Adigi cTnbi niyMgi mSd hNdōKpdni> Adindi translesN h̄bsid hNdōKkdōrib ION h̄ bdi "sorfs leZgilj" h̄ b Amg hNdōKlib ION h̄ bdi "trgeT leZgilj" h̄ b Amg Ani Asidi sol dnmKki cdb yde> fn yMn hoTndmsul ION Amdgi AtōPp ION Amd cp-cn hNdōKp h̄bsidi k̄l̄z̄lsuAol HoKte> Adm mHkt pNSib hNngi Al bn foZdōKp pMI ib Adul k̄ hNdb h̄bsi sMn h̄ rbd cnb yeZb h̄ bdm> ION Amgi whsiz Adigi ArH Aducpcn hNdōKtm HMI g hNdōKI ib ION Adigi niyMg cndfbdi mdu translesN nTte> Iiski 'hi Ij A ḡl bol' h̄bsi m̄tIOnD 'mhK Aol Am AfB Az̄' h̄n hNdōKtm HMI bdi msi translesN nTte> AdbumftIOnGi cTnbi niyMgi mSd 'mhK AfB Az̄ Amni' nTtrg 'mhK AfB Az̄ni' h̄n hNdōKI bdi mdu translesN Aol re> mrM Asidgi translesN h̄bsi t̄b trbdi translesN t̄gdōrib miAol Adul Onsiz (sorfs Amsiz trgeT) AdumNn Sdb yde> AdMnmK Aol d̄nsuyMn mp̄z fb h̄ bdi hNngi ArH k̄ hNdb cp-cnb translesN h̄bsidi k̄l̄z̄lsuAol HoKte Adbu ION Ani h̄ bdi sorfs leZgilj (hNdōKkdōrib ION) Amdi trgeT leZgilj (hNdōKI ib ION) Ani AduSdn translesN t̄b h̄bsi Aol HoKte> Adig tozN-tozNb mi Anin t̄b translesNsumNnrol>

translesN h̄bsi yMn Idb nTte> Adig sekeNdri sorfs h̄ bdi AtōPp nipaAmn AtōPp ION Amd translesN t̄Kpdgi AmK AtōPp AhMs̄b ION Amd hNdōKpdi mdut translesNni h̄n h̄bgi mh̄t hNdōKI ib miAol Adm ASb ION Amd neret h̄ bdi mhKki Aol b IONd IHoKpni h̄n h̄b yd> mrMdi ION Adbu Sdb miAol Adm mt̄krMn mn hNdōKI ib Adm hNngi Al bgi ApMb Adu ShNb zMgni> translesN h̄bsi t̄b mtMd yMn ceKsiNb drKr Aol > krigMb msid sol Sib trbdi yMn m̄niZz̄ni> Sdb Aol n h̄rbd korT Amd 'yuAr A dM fl' h̄n miyMm̄z̄d I k̄b pi h̄bgi kes Am t̄b mtMd 'yuAr AeN AeKst̄imi i ANwaj prsN' h̄n hNdōKtm ArH pib trbdi kes AdumZniZz̄ni> Adm translesN h̄bsi tr̄ -tr̄n Irol dbni>

translesN t̄b mtMd k̄ub ydb wfM AhMSK I B mSd siZ Aduli - **fideliti**,

**føyensi** Amsız **ligeNS** hə bsini> Arıl bgi **ligeNS** hə bsidi mriAol n  
ceKsiNnbgini> mrMdi mHKT pNSib 'yuAr A dM fl' hə bsibu 'yuAr AeN  
AeKst̄fim i ANwd j prsN' hən hNdōKI ib Add **ligeNS** hə bddi lre> Adbu  
mdm lNn tKpgi SdōZHib hə bdi Amz̄b Addi lte> mHd, **føyensi** hə bsin seZn  
cMn hNdōKtm ShNbni> Ady **fdeliti** hə bsi Snnb mAoz Anid yeZb td>  
AhNbdi, 'hNdōKI ib' AdunTtb AtopPp AtEcnb lribrahə bdu HidoKpni> SdM  
Aol n hə rbd jrmN lNgi 'dMkof' hə bsi 'Apb mi', hən knoMbn hNdōKle Adbu  
jrmN lNd 'Apb mi' hə bsidi 'Uk̄ger' hə bsin ShLI i> Adndi 'Apb mi' hə bsigdi  
'Uk̄ger mN' hə bsig heNn nKsiNnn Ure> Adn AhNbgi 'dMkof' hə bsin ShNb  
yb ArHsi mtl̄l̄Ngi cnb yeZbd 'mHayJdb' hə bdi 'koK yJdb' hə bsign heNn  
cnb hə bdi heNn nKsiNnn Ure> AsMn AtEAtEkrM-krMb cnb lribge hən  
HidoKpni> Anisb mAozdn heNn ldiAmetik Aol b mSL SNDōKpni> hə bdi 'koK  
yJdb' nTt̄rg 'mHayJdb' hə bsi mtl̄l̄Nd sij iNrbsumsidgi 'pxcb' hə bsin  
heNn pMn mtl̄l̄Nd sij iNn̄ Adndi msin heNn cnb tol n sij iNnb mAoz Adu  
Aol ri> sMn hə rbd mtl̄l̄Ngi 'HeKn Sol n ceNb' hə bsi l̄ist 'jig-jg k̄fs'  
hən hNbgi mh̄t 'di shekiz k̄fs' hən t̄nsiET t̄bdig Amh̄ni>

**t̄nsiesN** hə bsi yMn pK c̄us̄b hirM Amni> msigi t̄zN-t̄zNb mSL  
kȳnksul̄ AdbumSol siZ Adumt̄z Asid nh̄de> cMngi mteK AmSK hNdōKpg  
litreri teK̄s hə bdi pol t̄ri Amdi novelnciZb hNdōKpgsüSeNn̄

\*\*\*\*\*

## 1) p̄esi r̄tiz

p̄esi h̄ bdi smri nTt̄g jisT nTt̄g sbs̄teN̄s h̄ bdni> sMn h̄ rbd msidi yMn ceKsiNn t̄sIN-SoMj iNd̄ mczAol b mSESNgTI g S̄w̄ dgi yMdb wh̄, ciH-nNH l̄tn sMj iNd̄ l̄bgi mAol Adni> msigidmKtdi pirMI ib wfM Adgi mn̄zgi v̄b (w&L) h̄ bdi ArH Adump̄-f̄, mm̄T-t̄ S̄bgi drkr l̄b msi S̄l btd ciH-nNH yUdb, mp̄z-f̄, mczKt-zd b, wreZ l̄b zMgni>

AcMb mAolD wh̄ESNgTtm l̄b hbgi mt̄zI Nn p̄esi Amgi fjb Adul ePn̄ Adgi p̄esi h̄ bsi s̄zhLI ol dbni h̄ n m̄pM S̄dZn h̄ nrbsumsigi AkKnbd īte> AdbuTnb Aol n pirMI ib wreZ MteK Adgi srK AhM HoKpgi Amdgi heNndi s̄zhLI ol dbni> p̄esi h̄ bsi yMn k̄Nn̄ msin pb mtMd p̄KniZ-chLI i> mr̄Mdi p̄KniZ-cn̄ pirib wreZ mteK Adup̄-bdi p̄esi l̄b h̄ bsi Aol HoKte> AmbuAol rbsu AmbuAol rbsu Afb p̄esi Am l̄b tr̄bdi mS̄gi wfM 5 (mz) Asi sol dn̄ m̄z d HMB t̄d > mSol siZ Addi <

- (k) Aekȳrisi,
- (s) k̄leriti,
- (l) kMpl̄iTnes,
- (m) kohiArN̄s, Ams̄z
- (p) kNs̄l snis Asini>

(k) **Aekȳrisi** - h̄ rg S̄ribdi ArNb yUdb, sol db, h̄ bdni> sMn h̄ rbd cP-cm t̄bbni>

(s) **k̄leriti** - mcaS̄l n, myeK-seZn, cyeTnb l̄tn UTpbuk̄leriti h̄ n S̄n̄

(l) **kMpl̄iTnes** - msin h̄ ribdi mceT-mceT nTtb, mp̄z-f̄, l̄l nn mriK-cMb Aol gdbni h̄ bni>

(m) **kohiArN̄s** - h̄ bsiddi l̄n ShNb ygdb wh̄etasij iNnbg l̄l nn mt̄z-

cн sMj iNndm kоNtinfyti hд bdi mHxmnJ nд n cTHrKI ib Adukd hNdbni>

(p) **kNs1snis** - msin tKl ibdi whESrtmK hд bdi whEmsiZ yMdn sij iNnrg yMn teNn wSL AdufoZd0Kpbni>

mHKt pirib wFM mzaAsi mдd HMI b mtдd pгesi Adul b mtMd mSgi mA0ZsiZ Asigi mtдI Nn cTHgni>

(1) pirMI ib pesej nTtfg wreZ-mteK AduyMn ceKsiNn mmT-tn pdn mdgi mnZgi lceL AduSnnb hoTngni> SdriimSEhNn-hNn pdn Snnb hoTngdbni>

(2) mmiZ Am s0l dn HoNgdbni>

(3) hNjN-hNjNn pdn mraol b whESdiZmK mSd II ciZgdbni>

(4) II ciZI b mtдd II ciZI ib whEsiZ Adn sMj iNnrg wSL Am HoKnB lKngdbni>

(5) AsMn leZsiNdm seMI b wreZ AduAmK hNn pdn kNnde hд n SNb mSdul HoKkdbni>

(6) yribmSEhNj iNhLI ol dbni AmsiZ SdM pidn tKl ol dbni>

(7) nsgi whEsiZ iNndm lgni Adig hNnn pirMB pesejd yUб whEsiZ sij iNndb ydbsiZ AdunTtn Atdi sij iNr0l dbni>

(8) teNl AmSKtd hbdgi l0l b fUб lgni>

(9) mtM pMnmKt INdл reKT Hrd prsN forMd lgni>

(10) mt0AsMn t0b hд bdi kKH0K-kKsiN t0g seMI b fUbd yMn sZl bdi AmKk heNn teNsiNnb hoTngdbni>

mt0AsMn mHKt pirib mA0ZsiZ Asigi mSd pгesi hд bdil gni>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 2) ciHi Ib

miAol bn mä g-mä g AñSiNndn wri-watä thbd wažñb mtM Adä mSol n  
tɔzN-tɔzNb hirM kymKki mrMd zžnEamsž mdd I b mSol gi wSL AduföZdöKnE  
IdriK hb miAol pñnmK ciHi Ib zMmi> mSol n AnKp Amdi ArPpd Ib mrP-  
mpž nTtfg mri-mtæiZd hñ niZb waAm nTtfg tMniZb pñ Am ShNb nTtfg  
thNb pñl Kp, Amdi krigñb HbK-HanTtfg Atldrkr IrKp kygi mrMd Idm  
ShNbucihI Ib hñ n Snb mñl ñnddi ciHi-Hb hñ bsin ciHi Ib hñ bsigi mhñ  
siNbgn tñ > mrMdi ciHi-Hb, hñ bsid Ibgi HbK AdñuAdñ sPciLI i>

ciHi hñ bsi mSL yñm yñmi> mSL SeNnbgi mtñl Nn mSol gi Ibgi mAoZsu  
SeNnb AdñucihI pñnmKt sol dn yñdb yñdb Srdi I b mSol siZ Adñi <

(1) Ahñb - msiddi ciHi AdñuHrib mi Adgi IñM hñ bdi ciHi Adgi pñSM  
pirKpd Hñl gdb mfM Adg ciHi Adñl bgi triSk Igñi> Adñukngñbñ ciHi Adu  
Ib mtMd mi Adñ Irib mfM AdñHñbsuhñ bdi Iñbsuyñ > msidi Ayñbñ yeTHb  
Ipñnd mSgi Asñm Iñb SñM <

209, IsT kiZsl i, AprTmeNT n. 18  
AN-Arbor, micign  
AgsT 14, 1989

(2) fñgdñribd UTp IñSñnb nTtfg bñbhr - msiddi Irib mi Adg  
fñgdñrib mi Adggi mrKt Ihb mri Amdi ciHi Adgi mtñl Nn tɔzNb mAoZ  
sij iNngni> msidi Ahñbd Hñib Adgi heK mSd Aol rñMHb nñNd Ahñb Iñd d  
Hñni> SñM <

Srdi bñzo,  
pñl, AsinciZb

kna kngnñbñ nñsijrb, IñSñnjrib AsinciZb kymñrg Iñnn Ibzo  
hñ bsi I tT-tTtn sij iNngdbni hñ bsi HeZñb tseZbmKti msidi mñl ñngi  
cTnbidgidi Sr HñKp mAoZni> mñl ñnddi Ayñbñ ciHi AdñuIrib mi Adg  
chigi mtñl Nn msi IePpi> krigñb Irib mi Adñ chi hñb Aol rbdi Ibzo,

I beMm, nTtfg fgdrib mi Adgi mmiz I bsicTn krig Mb leZgaAol ringn mriP  
nTtfg mmiZ sij iNnb cTn Adig I rib mi Addgi chi hNb Aol rbdi t, mMm,  
SranTtfg mSol siZ Asi mmiz Add tPsiNm sij iNnb HeZn Adumsid AhZb  
Srdi I fe, I ol nn tozN-tozNb mfM mtMgi mtzI Nn HdoK-Hj iN thre>

(3) **wrd** - msidi ciHi h ribdni> ShNniZI ib nTtfg foZdKniZI ib wfM  
pMnmK Adumsid yUrgni> ciHi Adul ribgi mrMsunsini> I ol rge nTtfg I ol re  
h b ShNbsumsid ShNgni>

(4) **AIbg fgdribggi mri** - msidi AI bn fgdrib mi Add yeZb miTyeyZ,  
mrinciZb AdutI i> msidi wrLgi mSd yeTHb nkNd I nB SdM - nhKki, AdMgi  
nSratON, AsinciZb>

(5) **ciHi I rib migi mmiz (shi)** - msidi AI bg fgdribggi mri h bdgi  
heK mSd I nB SdM <-

AdMgi,

**mni I rdM**

(6) **HifM** - msidi ciHi SU mHkt Hgdbni> msi yMn mriAol b srK Amni>  
ciHi Adufn mriK cMn I dmsuHgdb mfM Adul II b nTtfg pb HoKtrb, nTtfg  
AonN-thStbdi ciHi Adufgdb mi Adm fil ro> mrM Adm msidi yMn mriKcMn,  
myeK seZn pb HoKnb I b t> SdM <-

**da pi, si, Hdm**

**profesr**

**mnipr yivrsiti**

**IMf - 795 003, mnipr>**

mHkt ciHi I bgi mAozgi mrMd nhSre> AsidsunTtn ciHi h bsi mSL  
yMmi h nsupNSre> ciHisiz Asi **sosiyel letrsiz** h bdi brtN tbgMb,  
mrP-mpZ, I mZ-mnZ, I ciN-I puncizbd AcMb mAozd I b ciHi Amdi **bijines**  
**letrsiz** h bdi IIoN-ItiKki, Afiski, HbKki Amdi AtEdrSsTnciZb Hbd

sij iNnb ciHi hñ n mpñ Añl b kñl P Ani HoKn Sñ dñKp yñ > mSñ tñzN-tñzNb  
mSLgi ciHi Sr SñM Añl n piri <

**(1) bartN tb**

(k) sñrijKt/sñrijKtafrñ lñpm I mo srñm, sñl I rñl seMb mSaI kñ d lbgj  
mfMd nñL Kn niZsiZj ri> lKl ib tñ 21/01/91 lxfñ reNgi mZñi pñb I rd nñiTki  
AyK pñ 11 tb mtMd Ah nh sjb yñ Adusgj gdñri>

UpI Ksñ Asid mtMcn leZbirKtñ pñsdi fbirnb hñ jri> ptñ nñimNtñ  
kTcbgi Aprñ SibiK zKpigni niZjñ

biniT

I rdñ kñr siZh

kñkHeL, IMfL

**(2) Imñ-mnñgi Añl b ciHi**

**(k)**

436 plijenTevile rod  
bñiAkñ if menr  
niU yñrK 10510  
janAri 17, 1990

tñno -

Añzrñ lñ inol dgi hñl KI e> hñdKti Añl yñ cTl bnin migi myñd lñ  
nñzgdb mñdbdgj jñl iSñl d lñte> Añl lñ nmK Añ hñst AdM lñte> vekesNd  
hñdK yñd HoKI Kke hñ dm bbñsuciHi lñte> hñZkñZ fñrg lKke> nhK Ah  
lKtñib fñb lbirMñb Hñ dñKp Anñ pñ lñte> mtñd AmK ljrKke> zsigidi  
mtñ Asid lñljrg>

nhKki ncL  
ntñsa

## (s) mHKki ciHigi pUSM

419 kiZs rod  
norH pol NT  
hoZ koZ  
janAri 25, 1990

meme -

ngi janAri 17ki ciHi fil e> AksuhNdK vekeSNd yMd HoKke Snbni> fre AEnx  
IKtibfUb zd dm TrMge> bbdsuAEciHi lge nsuL So>

mrindgi ciHi fbfb? mhK AoskaHoKI MI e> mhK hjiK yokohmnd lbni>  
ngi TrMdi - 2-906 AoKrynahel M, 941-1 ftsu- kohoku yokohma- 222ni> mdi hNdK  
vekeSN HoKI ol hd bni> HoI doKp krisuhdnizd lte> mtzd AmK TrKI ge>

nhKki  
nbz

## (I) mca mpd lb ciHi

436 plijenTville rod  
briArkif menr  
niU yorK 10510  
janAri 16, 1990

bbq

AEL inol dgi heK hLI Kpg ciHi Asi Trbni> hNdK vekeSNd yMd IKke  
SLI i> tmosuUndb kl re Adm hoZ-koZ furg IKke SLI i> tmosuhyeZ ciHi  
ISige> mhK AEIKtibfUb TrMmuhd ge SLI i mrMdi Ah mfM Add cTniZb mfM  
Sr lE mdumhKK loll nn cTmiNnniZzi> krisuholn hnizd lJde> lolljrg>

bbgi  
ncnpi

## (m) mrP Amd Ib ciHi

ciZz̄nSal iwal Mbi  
IMfl  
t̄z 20/12/1990 Ix

mrP,

krM t̄ri? nzoNd ciHi Ige SNb yMn k̄lrbni Ad̄ubHbK Sr ciNbdgi  
nzoNd puHbsi Sr HeZSt̄e> w̄lgn̄ n̄ Āz̄oNd siNnrKp HbKsiZ Ad̄di Ioln  
t̄S̄rbni> Ad̄ig nh̄l n̄ pirKp ĪriK Ad̄ufbd rjeNn hr̄ubddi AzKpni>  
n̄Sol gi Amdi ĀS̄ol gi Iml̄ AnimKt An̄AyeK Ilt̄e> koNn Am̄K IrKI ge>  
zsigidmKtdi As̄w̄d sM Iol siLl ge>

nh̄Kki mrP  
AswiN

## (4) IIaN ItiKki ciHi

pb̄iK bK s̄t̄or  
kKciZ bj̄r  
mnipr  
17/2/1991

menejr,

ȳivrsiti bK s̄t̄ol  
mnipr ȳivrsiti keMps  
k̄ncipr (IMfl)

Ibzo,

m̄sd pirib ĪriKsiZ Asi Ibirbdi ȳribmSEH̄n kpi 100/100 dxHbirKU>  
seL h̄Nn pibgi drkr Īrbdi prseL AoIn beZKki H̄rd HbirKl b̄suyd>

- 1> jenereL fUNDesN korš, mnipr ȳivrsiti
- 2> k̄nci bK AoF pol Ms, mnipr ȳivrsiti

- 3> rimediyel mnipri, pi, si, HddM  
8> Ae repid korts IN I lis si, je, dswni AeN@ ti, si, dswni

AdoMgi  
AkoljM I botombi sizh  
menejr

### (s) mHKki ciHigi pUSM

yivrsiti bK s@L  
mnipr yivrsiti keMps  
kNcipr, IMfL - 795003  
28/2/1991

menejr,  
pb@IK bK stor  
kKciZ bj@, mnipr

I bzo,

AdoMgi t@ 17/2/91 Igi Aordr Adufjre> pi, si, HddMgi rimediyel mnipri  
nTtn At@l@ riKsiZ Addi I U, bi, Ad, kKciZ b@NcKi H@ zsimK HjS@bni>  
Adg HddMgi I@ riK Adsuprestgi heK H@rKpg Hj@rKkni> fil -fde Amdi H@KSora  
H@Kkn@hd bdgi p@ AmTtxShNbirkI bdi y@n n@j gni>

AdoMgi  
pi, I botombi sizh  
menejr

## (I) Aðfiski cíHí

governmeNT Aðf mnipr  
direKtoreT Aðf AerikesN (Aes)  
IMfL  
tž 10/3/1991

n: 11-6/di Aes/59/90  
AeKj ikýtiP INj iniy  
meNteneN divij N n:1  
HeKtrisiti diprTmeNT  
governmeNT Aðf mnipr, IMfL

**hirM** - Anþ biLdiZd mEpiyuhb>

I þz,

Aðolgi diprTmeNTki Anþ biLdiZ Am pormpt sþduhjikti tol re>  
mducif ministrn cif-gesT Aðl rg AerikesN ministrn svpti Aðl birg tž  
30/3/1991 I xHj nniTki AyK pž 9:30 tb mtMd sgjrgni> msid Aðolgi skL  
seKsN Asi hozj iLI gni> mrM Asin biLdiZ Asid yr ibmSEHn mEpibinb hajri>

AdolMgi  
ti Alc bir siZh  
direKtr Aðf AerikesN (Aes)

## (m) HbKKi drSæT Hb

direKtr Aðf AerikesN (Aes),  
governmeNT Aðf mnipr,  
IMfL>

**hirM** - AðjahPpinb hajb>

I bizz0,

AdoMn Ael pi sklsizgi Aojasr I gni hdbgi mtzd 'mtMgi ykl r0l' Sbri feb Ari tZ 19, 1991d foZdokpirKp AduHeZnjre> mdigi mtzI Nn nn AhKsuAoj Am Aoljge hdbm drSesT Asi Hjri> cNbidi AbuKeNdideT Am Aol hNbiyuhdn hajri>

mSd Abi Isgi mrMd mroL pMnmK pijri>

1> miZ - Tr0M bNdn cnw

2> Apokpgi miZ - sri Tr0M Az0siZh

3> IFM - k0kHeL, IMfL wesT, mnipr

4> chi - 21

5> npa/ npi - npi

6> yM plb / pndrib - yM pndrib

7> mhgi HK -

(k) mnipr bor0ki mSd 1987d AII c, As, AL, si, priSaAhNb dibij Nd  
ps t0j>

(s) mnipr bis0bidyl ygi mSd 1989d pti-yivrsiti s0 Ns, AhNb  
dibij Nd ps t0j>

(I) h0jik IMfL klejd bi, Aes, si, sekeN0 l0rd tMjri>

8> AtEAtE- (k) INtr kol ej Aese kMpitisNd Anisb mna fjsi>

(s) h0jik h0jikmK ciLdren Ns h0Md kociZgi AojAoljri>

cNbidi Aez0Nd Aojgi fm AmTtxpinbirbdi hdnizzi ltn n0j gni Amdi  
mtM pMnmKt t0bimL k0jri> AhK HbiniZb mfMd Hb0bd ApTti l0de>

AdoMgi

tZ 22/2/1991

Tr0M bNdn cnw

k0kHeL>

hPcrib ct-cZ <

1> srtifikasiT kpi - 5

2> mrKsiT kpi - 3

(p) sti nib

priNsipl,  
rM lL pt hyr sekeNdri skL,  
l MfL>

Aojal bizz0,

Aojal bizzogi mfMd nolI Kn hajri mrMdi AhK zrZ nmidZdgi kOK ciKtm  
lre> mrM Adm sKL kb zMjrol dore> Aojn cNbidi zsigi nmiT Asigi sti  
pinbiyip

tZ 22/2/1991

Aojgi  
I am my konr srMm  
klas XI (Ael veN)  
rol nx6

\*\*\*\*\*

### 3) kMpřiheNsN

kMpřiheNsN hř bsiddi wreZ mteK Am hřNn piHřKI g mdřgi whřkyňK  
hřm sřtsiZ Adgi cyeř třbni> kMpřiheNsN třb mtMd Sj iNgdbSiZ AdumSđ  
piri> mSđl siZ Addi <

- 1> wreZ mteK AdumNn přHřKI g mdřgi cřUrKp vř AduSđoKnb lřknigni>
- 2> Sr hřNn Sj iNnbgidmK AmKk hřNn Sr ceKsiNn přgni>
- 3> whřsiZ AduyřNn ceKsiNn mmřt třb hřTngni> Adg wreZ mTeK Add  
yřZI g mdřgi přUSM Adul sgi lřNd přnb hřTngni>
- 4> whřpreZ mpřM Ađl n sij iNngdbni hř bdi mteK Srr přUSM přrl dbni>
- 5> whřsiZgi ArH hř Mb yřrbdi mdřnsi lřNd yřibmSEcnn pirMgdbni>  
ArH AdutKpd SđM pibgi drkr lřbdi mdřsutlđgbn>

mSđ wreZ mteK Am nhřri <

(k) mnipřdi lřsiZ-nřsiT fb, lřhř cřNb AmsiZ yřMnsuřdb, yřMnsuřdb  
mfMni> mfM Asid mSL-mSaAyřMb HbK třb yř > Adm Asb mtMd třhnb HbK  
kyřnrřM lřb Algi hřbidi grđniZ hř bsini> AtřAtřstřM- SđMj iNb, peN fřeNđsip,  
lřsenořmd nciZbd Hwđ yřUj rbsuřSđ dgi přMj bdi grđniZni>

whř<-

- 1> mnipřZ krMb mfMnř?
- 2> 'Asb mtM' hř bsin krino?
- 3> kri mrMdggi mggi hřbidi grđniZni hř ribno?
- 4> 'Hwđ yřUj' hř bsin krino?

přUSM <-

- 1> mnipř hř bsi kaheNn lřsulđb, sřusdb lřhř cřNb mfMni>
- 2> 'Asb mtM' hř bsi 'Ahřb mtMbni'>
- 3> mhřKn hř ri mđđi msin mhřKki Sđdgi přMj b hřbini>
- 4> 'Hwđ yřUj' hř bdi 'přKniZ cb' nTřřg 'přKniZ lřPp' hř bni>

(s) mrK Asid AhL Amn třeLd cřZHřm mni třMn lřolđm cřsiNSi> mhřKn  
zř hřK hřTnrřb mtřd mnibul Mb fřSi> AdlumhřKsuřUhbdi lřPřři> mni AduhřiK  
lřPsiNbdi kyřtřře> mtM Asid cřubsumníg AhL Adggi mnřK yře> yřMn wř

hōTndm I rEAddgi cUbgimteZn AhL Adg mnig nNHōrKle> Addgi mnidutorbND  
pSTIKle>

mni gYN trMde> IsiZsuMn HKIMIe> AhL Adm leZ-AiTpnciZb kymrM  
tōm mnidgi IsiZ lHōKle AmsiZ mhKpuswr hōLhLIe>

### wlx<

- 1> AhL Adm trelD cōZHrib kriginō?
- 2> AhL Adg cUbgm kri kri tōsi?
- 3> 'gYN tōb' hābsi krinō?
- 4> mtōkrMn mni sūr hōLhNSibge?

### pUSM <

- 1> mnin IsiZd IrKnB Addgi lSTnnb AhL Adm IsiZd cōZHribni>
- 2> AhL Adg cUbgm mnibulrKnbdgi kLig tōrbND pSTIKSi>
- 3> 'gYN tōb' hābsi mtZ Asiddi Asibg pZSK Aoln lbdoni>
- 4> AhL Adm leZ-AiTpnciZb tōm HKciNSib IsiZsiZ AduAohōKhLIb  
mtZd mnibuswr hōLhNSi>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 4) AdMpfifikesN

**AdMpfifikesN** h̄bsidi p̄esi rd t̄Zgi AñNn-t̄bni> msiddi wh̄preZ Am nTt̄g AteNb w̄eZ mteK AmbucJHñKhNdm sNdøKn l̄nb hoTnbni> msidi SñMnciZb pidn pKHñK-cJHñKhNbgi HbK t̄bdni> msigidmKtdi mSgi mAñZsiZ Asid cTHgni>

- 1> yñMn mñNn pdn pirMI ib wh̄preZ nTt̄g w̄eZ mteK Adummt̄ tn Snb l̄Kngni>
- 2> yñMn mm̄t̄ tn Sñb mt̄d mdupKHñK-cJHñKn nb Upd kymrñM h̄bdi SñM, pñmNnciZbgi mteZ sij iNndm hoTngni>
- 3> pirMI ib wfñM nTt̄g wh̄preZ Add yñb-yñdb Hidn hirñM Adg mri-l̄hb mSñdi pKHñK-cJHñKhNb Add sij iNnb yñ >
- 4> pirMI ib wh̄preZ nTt̄g w̄eZ Addi Arñl b mAñZ Adñi hñ n l̄gni Adñ mduAñl rKnb hoTnb dñsibsiZ Adgi mrMd l̄nnb hoTngni>
- 5> pirMI ib wh̄preZ nTt̄g w̄eZ mteK AdupñHEpñrlgñMñ Añl rbdi mdu seZn sNdøKn t̄Kkdbni>
- 6> pKHñK-cJHñKhLI ib Adsumpñfb w̄eZ Am Añl hNgdbni> hñngi w̄eZd yñb mrAñl b srñK SñdiZmKsuyñhNgdbni>
- 7> Arñ-Ahñl yñhLI ol dbni>

mSñl SñM Ani piri>

### (k) IñNsusidb cñsuteKtnb>

msigi Arñdi krigñMñ Am AmKtxtñbd mddigñ fb yñb kñnbmSEI hñhb hoTnb h̄bni> l̄mbid l̄iN Am HeZnre> Sñt cñAm di pd ri> l̄iN Aduhñnb hoTnb l̄iN Adñ sibg l̄ol nn cñAdusuteKSib tr̄bdi cñAdumñj re> mt0AsñMñ l̄mbi Am seMbd U-wakyayñdb yñdm yñl̄e> Agi l̄Hñdi l̄mbi seMbdni h̄d dm U-wayñl̄ib myñM Adu hñndoKtn HñMI bdi mdu l̄iN hñp l̄ol bg cñsñuhñdoKpgñMñni Adñ l̄iNsusib cñsñuteKtnb Añl hNgé h̄d rbdi U-wñsiz Adufjn l̄osinndm HMj iLg mdu kñnb mAñZd sij iNrbdi kñnb AduAni HoKn fb zñMñ e> msibul iNsusidb cñsñuteKtnb h̄bni>

**(s) 'grdniz' h̄bsi yñMn nñzzab h̄obi Amni> msin kñnb supi> hKcñz sjeL mSL Am Añl bt nTtn kñHñdgí l̄b zñMññb mtMd nTtrñ fñrñ mtMd**

## heKt~~n~~ sijiNb y~~d~~>

msin h~~d~~ ribdi grdniz h~~d~~ bsigi mrMdn~~i~~> msi hobi A~~o~~l n t~~b~~gi mA~~o~~Zni  
mrMdi msi hKc~~Z~~ sj~~e~~L mSL Amni h~~d~~ ri> tseZbmKti hKc~~Z~~ sj~~e~~L mSL Amsm~~i~~>  
c~~M~~mi yeNs~~Z~~ npisiZ Asi mkafNn fjn h~~r~~Kpd~~u~~y~~e~~Zbd p~~K~~niZ hm~~i~~Zz~~d~~ ni Ad~~g~~  
S~~w~~d gdi heNn n~~Z~~ bdi l~~s~~n H~~j~~b p~~T~~ Ad~~u~~nizHijn h~~r~~Kpd~~u~~y~~e~~Zbd~~m~~> grdniz  
Asigi k~~N~~nb Amn krig~~M~~b S~~d~~oZ c~~o~~bdgi kHeL k~~b~~ zMdb mtMdd nTtn At~~E~~mtMdsu  
mSL mHeL A~~o~~l n c~~m~~iZI Kp mtMd heKpd zd rib mn~~m~~siZsiZ Ad~~u~~H~~o~~Zdm cb y~~d~~>  
h~~g~~iKki mtMd bN~~Q~~nciZb t~~o~~l n t~~b~~siddi msigi k~~N~~nb Asi Am~~K~~ksuh~~e~~gT~~I~~ e~~>~~  
zMdbgi w~~m~~i heKpd zd ribsiz H~~o~~Zdm cb h~~d~~ bsidi hKc~~Z~~d y~~M~~n k~~N~~nb j~~T~~ni>

\*\*\*\*\*

## 5) Aese (nibND)

Aese hñ bdi hñTnb hñ bni> pirib topiK hñ bdi wrñ Amgi mrñMd mriK cññ I nb hñTnbuAese hñ bdi **nibND** hñ bni> msid Igðrib miAøl Adñ pirib wfñ Adgi AseZb mAoZ AdumHñmnñ nñ n mriK cññ, whñwñtacñ sij iNndñ I HñKI Kpdñi> nibND Am I b mtMd tñkK AhñmKki mrñMd Sñdb yñde> mdñdi - whñdñK, nhrib wfñ, Amdi wrñ siN Asini>

**whñdñK** - whñdñK hñ bsi yññ mriAøl b srñK Amni> Aese AdupñiZb pñKhNb nTtñg pñZhNdb pñKhNb hñ bsi msigi mSa polI i> whñdñK hñtñbdi tñiZb pñKtbgnñ msi hñtñbdi Aese AdupñiZdb pñKI > whñdñK hñ bsi mrñ Asidgi yññ sññ I nde Amdi yññ teNn-teNnsuñ ol siNnde>

**nhrib wfñ** - msin Aese Amgi Sññ dgi mriAøl b srñKni> msid I rib wfñ Adgi mrñMd yññ yññSEmriK-cññ, ciTH-nñNH I ñtñ I bgi drKr I ñ msibñibND Adgi msKni hñ n I ññ

**wrñ siN** - msid Aese Adñ tñKI ib nTtñg UTI ib Adgi mrñMd I ññ msidi yññ sññ I nde>

Aese nTtñg nibND hñ bsi mSL mri HñKn Sñ dñKI > mdñdi <

- (k) diskñtiPtip,
- (s) neretiP,
- (l) rifñeKtiP,
- (m) I mejintip, Asini>

mSñ gi mrñMd yññ sññ mSñ Srdxpiri <

**(k) diskñtiPtip** - msidi mi, pñT, mfñ, sazapñbi, yññ, AsinciZb kyñmrñbu Hññ I b Aese (nibND) mSL Adñi> sññ hñ rbd fjb whñwñsij iNndñ AseZb sKtñ Am sgTtn UTpbñi>

**(s) neretiP** - krigMb HddK Amgi mrMd I b Aese (nibND) mSL Adni> sNn-Snb, Mkol b, STn-chb, SdZ-Hib HkpnciZbgi mrMd sgTt pU tMdn I bdni> sMn h d rbd priSd ymivrsitigi I NspeKsN tiM I Kpd HkKI ib HddKsiZ Adgi mrMd I rbdi mduneretiPni h d n I hgni>

**(I) rifleKtiP** - msidi Aebs tkeK AoI b hirM h d bdi hebiT (hhbi), mgN Amdi smjgi mrMd nhdm I bdni> mHkt pNSib priSd I NspeKsN tiMn I Kpd HkKSib kMmE(HddK) Adgi mrMd I bdi neretiPni AdbupriSdgi trib mAozsiZ Adgi mrMd I rbdi mdurifleKtip Aese AoI re>

**(m) I mejintiP** - wSLn sdn h d bdi fiKsNgi mAozd I b Aesesizbu I mejintiP Aese h d n Snb msiddi I rib mi Adn I rib wfM, HddK, HbK AdwAmKtsu yUSidri nTtfg tSdri nTtfg AoI Sidri> mdgi mrMd wSLn sj iNdm I b Adbni> 'Ah cif ministr AoI rMI bdi', 'Ah niZH0AoI rMI bdi' h d bnciZb bisysiZ kygi mrMd wSLn I Msindm I b Aese (nibND) Adbui mejintiP Aese h d n Snb

## nhb

mSd pirib hirMsiz Asigi mrMd nsigi whewtasij iNndm nibND I yu<-

- (1) sL>
- (2) IsiZd tb>
- (3) Afgi hobi>
- (4) mh atmagNDi>
- (5) nSol gi klejd I d riK tMbibgi mAoz>
- (6) priSd nTtb Upd sij iNnb HiZnb pMbb>
- (7) Ah mNtrri AoI rMI bdi>
- (8) ngi pNsigi Swd dgi nzd b HddK>
- (9) tel ivijNgi kNnb Amdi fTtbsiZ>
- (10) bigyNn pib Afb Amdi fTtbsiZ>
- (11) mniprgi smjd npigi fivM>

\*\*\*\*\*

## **yeZsiNbd kNngdb l̄riKsiz**

- 1> br̄br, si, AeL - di s̄tori Aof leZḡlj -  
l, AeL, bi, AeS,
- 2> b̄oK, bi AeN&,  
jrj AeL, t̄egr - AUTI d N̄s Aof liZḡlstiK̄s  
AeNid sis-AoriyeNtL b̄ksript̄iNT, n̄l diLI i>
- 3> b̄MfiL, AeL - leZḡlj - motilL b̄nrsids, n̄l diLI i>
- 4> ḡisN, AII c, Ae,  
j̄niyr - INT̄dKsN t̄diskriPtiP liZḡlstiK̄s  
AOK̄forð AeN& Ad, bi, AII c
- 5> h̄keT, si, Aef - Ae kor̄s IN mordN liZḡlstiK̄s  
AOK̄forð AeN& Ad, bi, AII c
- 6> l̄gkr, Ar, dbl iȳ - fNdmeNtL̄s Aof liZḡlstiK̄s  
AenId sis - hr̄tkorT, b̄es AeN& j̄ownowiK,  
n̄yrorK>
- 7> lehmN, dbl iȳpi - diskriPtip liZḡlstiK̄s AeN& INT̄dKsN -  
reNdm h̄us>
- 8> nd d̄l, Ae - morfoloji, Ae diskriPtip AnId sis Aof wrd̄s  
AN Arbr, micign>
- 9> p̄l K, ke, AeL - t̄N leZḡljes - AN Arbr, micign>

- 10> robINS, Ar, Allc - jenreL liZgi stiKs, AeN INtroduKtri srve,  
loZmeNs>
- 11> Hdm, pi, si - Ae gmatikelsKec Aof metl oN,  
pi, Allc, di, disrtesN
- 12> wrDU, Ar - INtroduKsN tul iZgi stiKs, meKgtrohiLs>

\*\*\*\*\*